

ABSTRACT

Title of Dissertation: EPITAXIAL GROWTH AND
CHARACTERIZATION OF ^{28}Si AND
ALUMINUM DELTA LAYERS FOR
HYBRID QUANTUM COMPUTING

Ke Tang
Doctor of Philosophy, 2021

Dissertation directed by: Professor Raymond J. Phaneuf
Department of Material Science and
Engineering
Dr. Joshua M. Pomeroy
National Institute of Standards and Technology

Novel isotopically enriched and aluminum (Al) delta-doped silicon crystals with exceptional material properties are proposed and developed, in an effort to bridge superconducting quantum information with silicon-based quantum devices for a new generation of solid-state quantum computing. Quantum computing platforms based on semiconducting and superconducting qubits are two powerful candidates. For semiconductor spin qubits, long coherence times can be achieved when using isotopically enriched ^{28}Si as a host material. However, qubit coupling in semiconductor qubits is difficult to achieve due to the nanometer scale of the devices. For superconductor qubit devices, millimeter scale with long spatial coherence length makes them relatively easy to couple multiple qubits, but losses at the material interface are limiting the device performance. Our ultimate objective is to create a

hybrid system where both Si spin qubits and superconductor qubits are coupled in a nuclear spin-free and interface-free material. To achieve this, a superconducting semiconductor with monocrystalline structure is proposed. One possible candidate is through Al delta-doped ^{28}Si , as highly Al doped Si is expected to have a $10\times$ higher critical temperature (T_c) than highly boron (B) doped Si ($T_c \approx 0.6$ K). The focus of this thesis is to attack two materials limitations for realizing a monocrystalline, super-semiconducting hybrid architecture: 1) substantially reducing ^{29}Si that limits coherence of semiconducting spin qubits and 2) exploring supersaturated, Al-doped silicon as a system for localized superconductivity within silicon with a potential $T_c > 1\text{K}$.

In the first part of this thesis, we demonstrate the advancements in isotopically enriched ^{28}Si in terms of chemical purity, enrichment, and electrical properties. In this work, a new, compact UHV version of the hyperthermal Penning ion source was designed and built. An improvement in the chemical purity from 98.47 % to 99.97 %, while maintaining a ^{28}Si enrichment of > 99.999987 % (0.832 ppm ^{29}Si) has been achieved. We broaden the material variety of ^{28}Si at different levels in the quantum information community by demonstrating the ability to grow isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epitaxial films with precisely controlled (≈ 90 % accuracy) enrichment levels, ranging from natural abundance to < 1 ppm ^{29}Si . In addition, to better assess the quality of our ^{28}Si material, we have successfully fabricated and measured ^{28}Si MOSFET devices, and compared to those from natural abundance Si on the same substrate. The charge carrier mobility on isotopically enriched ^{28}Si is found to be

approximately a factor of 3 lower compared to the natural abundance Si, a result of the short-range scattering (impurity scattering).

In the second part of this thesis, we report on the material growth and characterization of super-saturated Al delta layers in Si and explore the possibility for superconductivity. To reach a critical density needed for superconducting transition, the first step is to study the saturation density of this dopant and a way to confine it in 3D. Using a combination of different characterization tools, the maximum 2D atom density of one atomic layer of Al on Si(100) surface before cluster formation is found to be $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. We also studied the effects of different material growth methods on electrical conduction and the possibility of reaching higher 3D density of Al in this Si-Al-Si heterostructure. We found that Al delta doping in Si behaves differently compared to other dopants: the incorporation anneal does not change the dopant activation efficiency. Standard molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) and locking layer (LL) growth on Al layer is not successful and Al dopant activation is found to be $< 50 \%$, most likely due to the tendency of Al atoms to move toward the surface and the cluster states been developed from the thermal anneals. The electrical conduction of this delta layer at low temperature is also studied and modeled using a temperature dependent two-carrier type model, which is the first reported conducting Al delta layer in Si. We believe that reaching the superconducting transition using an Al delta layer as a dopant in Si is possible, but this requires further studies both experimentally and theoretically to minimize the Al segregation in order to achieve a high enough 3D dopant density.

EPITAXIAL GROWTH AND CHARACTERIZATION OF ^{28}Si AND
ALUMINUM DELTA LAYERS FOR HYBRID QUANTUM COMPUTING

by

Ke Tang

Dissertation submitted to the Faculty of the Graduate School of the
University of Maryland, College Park, in partial fulfillment
of the requirements for the degree of
Doctor of Philosophy
2021

Advisory Committee:

Professor Raymond J. Phaneuf, Chair/Advisor
Dr. Joshua M. Pomeroy, Co-Advisor
Professor John Cumings
Professor Lourdes G. Salamanca-Riba
Professor Martin Peckerar

© Copyright by
Ke Tang
2021

Foreword

Chapter 3 is partially reproduced from Review of Scientific Instruments 90, 083308 (2019); <https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5097937>, with the permission of AIP publishing. (I am the first author of this paper).

Chapter 4 is partially reproduced from Journal of physics communications, 4(3), 035006 (2020); <https://doi.org/10.1088/2399-6528/ab7b33>, under a Creative Commons Attribution (CC BY) license. (I am the first author of this paper).

Chapter 5 is partially reproduced from AIP Advances 9, 125153 (2019); <https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5128098>, under a Creative Commons Attribution (CC BY) license. (I am the second author of this paper).

Permission to Reuse Content

REUSING AIP PUBLISHING CONTENT

Permission from AIP Publishing is required to:

- republish content (e.g., excerpts, figures, tables) if you are not the author
- modify, adapt, or redraw materials for another publication
- systematically reproduce content
- store or distribute content electronically
- copy content for promotional purposes

To request permission to reuse AIP Publishing content, use RightsLink® for the fastest response or contact AIP Publishing directly at rights@aip.org and we will respond within one week:

For RightsLink, use Scitation to access the article you wish to license, and click on the Reprints and Permissions link under the TOOLS tab. (For assistance click the “Help” button in the top right corner of the RightsLink page.)

To send a permission request to rights@aip.org, please include the following:

- Citation information for the article containing the material you wish to reuse
- A description of the material you wish to reuse, including figure and/or table numbers
- The title, authors, name of the publisher, and expected publication date of the new work
- The format(s) the new work will appear in (e.g., print, electronic, CD-ROM)
- How the new work will be distributed and whether it will be offered for sale

Authors do not need permission from AIP Publishing to:

- quote from a publication (please include the material in quotation marks and provide the customary acknowledgment of the source)
- reuse any materials that are licensed under a Creative Commons CC BY license (please format your credit line: “Author names, Journal Titles, Vol.#, Article ID#, Year of Publication; licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution (CC BY) license.”)
- reuse your own AIP Publishing article in your thesis or dissertation (please format your credit line: “Reproduced from [FULL CITATION], with the permission of AIP Publishing”)
- reuse content that appears in an AIP Publishing journal for republication in another AIP Publishing journal (please format your credit line: “Reproduced from [FULL CITATION], with the permission of AIP Publishing”)
- make multiple copies of articles—although you must contact the Copyright Clearance Center (CCC) at www.copyright.com to do this

REUSING CONTENT PUBLISHED BY OTHERS

To request another publisher’s permission to reuse material in AIP Publishing articles, please use our Reuse of Previously Published Material form. (We require documented permission for all reused content.)

Reuse of Previously Published Material Form ([pdf](#))

Unless the publisher requires a specific credit line, please format yours like this:

Reproduced with permission from J. Org. Chem. 63, 99 (1998). Copyright 1998, American Chemical Society.

You do not need permission to reuse material in the public domain, but you should still include an appropriate credit line which cites the original source.

<https://publishing.aip.org/resources/researchers/rights-and-permissions/permissions/>

Reusing IOP Published Content

In order to reuse content published by IOP or its partners, you will need to request express permission. The way you will need to obtain this permission depends on what material you wish to reuse, and how you wish to reuse it

When permission is not needed:

There are a few instances you don't need permission to reuse IOP published content:

- If the new work in which you are reusing the content is also being published by IOP or one of its partners. IOP already has the permission to use this content, so you do not need to request it again
- If the content was published on an open-access basis that allows the type of reuse you need. For details of open access licences, please see Creative Commons Licences.
- If you are the original author of the content you wish to reuse, and your reuse falls within the allowances of our Author Rights policy

Reusing content from IOP- or ECS- owned Journals:

To reuse content from any journal owned by IOP or ECS, we have partnered with the Copyright Clearance Centre (CCC) to use their Republication Service. You can find further details on how to use this service here: [CCC Republication Service](#)

This applies to any journals listed under IOP Publishing or The Electrochemical Society in the Publishing partners tab

Acknowledgements

I would first like to express my sincere gratitude to Dr. Josh Pomeroy, my co-advisor at NIST, for supporting and guiding me through the years that I worked with him. I am grateful for his patience and concern. Josh's way of critical thinking and problem-solving will always serve me well when moving forward. I also want to thank Professor Ray Phaneuf, my advisor at UMD, for his practical advices and kindness that helped me achieving the academic milestones in my Ph.D. study.

I want to thank Dr. Kevin Dwyer, Josh's previous student, for providing warm welcome and detailed guidance after I joined this group. Kevin was probably another "professor" to me in my point of view, where he taught me how to manipulate all those complicated experimental apparatus in our lab. I want to thank our former group members, Dr. Aruna Ramanayaka and Dr. Hyun Soo Kim for fruitful collaborations and helpful discussions. This project cannot go anywhere further without their help. I also want to thank our group members and the PIs at NIST including Yanxue Hong, Zac Barcikowski, Ryan Stein, Dr. David Simons, Dr. Roy Murray, Dr. Binhui Hu, Dr. Michael Stewart, Dr. Neil Zimmerman and Dr. Garnett Bryant for helpful consultations and supports. I appreciate Dr. Karen A. DeRocher and Dr. Frederick Meisenkothen at NIST for the atom probe tomography (APT) measurements in Chapter 6. Thank you and great respect to other collaborators at NIST, including Terry Moore, Dr. Xiqiao Wang and Dr. Pradeep Namboodiri.

I want to thank most to my family members who consistently supported me throughout my life. I want to thank my mom and dad for everything they have done

for me. My dog Zena for the emotional support and especially my dear wife Sophia for the endless love and accompany throughout the years of this long journey. The work presented here would be impossible without them.

Finally, I want to thank all the committee members: Professor John Cumings, Professor Lourdes G. Salamanca-Riba and Professor Martin Peckerar and their precious times for reviewing this thesis.

Table of Contents

Foreword.....	iii
Acknowledgements.....	vi
Table of Contents.....	viii
List of Figures.....	x
Chapter 1: Introduction.....	1
1.1 Semiconductor and Superconductor Quantum Information.....	4
1.2 Superconducting Semiconductors.....	9
1.3 Objectives and Project Goals.....	11
1.4 Outline.....	14
Chapter 2: Experimental Apparatus and Methods.....	17
2.1 UHV Chamber Configuration.....	17
2.2 Sample Preparation.....	20
2.2.1 <i>Ex situ</i> Preparation.....	20
2.2.2 <i>In situ</i> Preparation.....	21
2.3 UHV Deposition Systems.....	25
2.3.1 Hyperthermal Ion Beamline.....	25
2.3.2 Electron Beam Evaporation of Natural Si.....	34
2.3.3 Thermal Evaporation of Al.....	37
2.4 Scanning Tunneling Microscope (STM).....	39
2.4 Hall Devices and Measurements.....	41
Chapter 3: Ultra-high Vacuum Ion Source for ^{28}Si Deposition.....	45
3.1 Introduction.....	46
3.2 Experimental Setup.....	49
3.3 Ion Source Discharge Properties.....	53
3.4 Vacuum and Chemical Purity Improvements.....	56
3.5 Epitaxial Quality of ^{28}Si Thin Film.....	64
3.6 Further Improvements.....	68
3.6.1 Lens Upgrade and Ion Beam Sweeper.....	68
3.6.2 UHV Gas Line with Purifier.....	70
3.7 Conclusion.....	71
Chapter 4: Targeted Enrichment of ^{28}Si thin films.....	73
4.1 Introduction.....	73
4.2 Experimental Methods.....	75
4.3 Targeted Enrichment Results.....	80
4.3.1 First-Generation of Targeted Enrichment.....	80
4.3.2 Methods of Improvements.....	86
4.3.3 Second-Generation of Targeted Enrichment.....	89
4.4 Conclusion.....	93
Chapter 5: Potential Qualifying Metrics for “Quantum Grade” Silicon - ^{28}Si MOSFET.....	95
5.1 Introduction.....	96
5.2 ^{28}Si MOSFET Devices.....	99

5.3 Magnetotransport Measurements.....	101
5.4 Conclusion	111
Chapter 6: Al Delta-doping on Si(100): Solving the Puzzle of Max 2D Density.....	114
6.1 Introduction.....	115
6.2 Measuring 2D Protrusion Density of Al on Si(100) using STM	121
6.3 Measuring 2D Atom Density of Al using SIMS.....	127
6.4 Measuring 2D Atom Density of Al using Atom Probe Tomography (APT)..	138
6.5 Conclusions.....	143
Chapter 7: Al Delta-doping on Si(100): Material Growth and Characterization.....	145
7.1 Introduction.....	145
7.2 Effects of Different Growth Methods	150
7.2.1 Effects of the Incorporation Anneal.....	151
7.2.2 Solid Phase Epitaxy (SPE) or Molecular Beam Epitaxy (MBE).....	156
7.2.3 Effects of the Locking Layers.....	161
7.2.4 Effects of Al Doses on Dopant Activation	163
7.2.5 Conclusions and Future Expectations.....	167
7.3 Temperature Dependent Carrier Densities and Mobilities	171
Chapter 8: Summary of Results and Future Experiments.....	178
8.1 Summary of Results.....	178
8.2 Future Experiments.....	182
Appendix A: Al Delta Layers Catalog.....	186
Bibliography	188

List of Figures

Figure 1.1: A schematic diagram of a Bloch sphere representing the qubit states.	3
Figure 2.1: Top-down schematic of the experimental apparatus.	19
Figure 2.2: RGA spectrum of the deposition chamber baseline.	20
Figure 2.3: Sample stage on the manipulator and the wiring diagram.	23
Figure 2.4: STM images of a Si (100) substrate after 1200 °C flash anneal.	23
Figure 2.5: Hyperthermal ion beamline schematics.	27
Figure 2.6: Ion beam mass spectra of working gas SiH ₄	31
Figure 2.7: Beam energy roll off curve for ²⁸ Si ⁺	33
Figure 2.8: 2D mapping of the ion beam spot with Ar.	34
Figure 2.9: The schematics of the Si e-gun.	36
Figure 2.10: E-gun Si deposition rate vs power, measured by QCM.	37
Figure 2.11: A schematic of the thermal evaporation source of Al.	38
Figure 2.12: A schematic drawing of a STM.	40
Figure 2.13: Microscope image of Hall bar and Vander Pauw devices.	42
Figure 2.14: Schematic of Hall effect measurement.	44
Figure 3.1: Oxide growth with ²⁸ Si thin film deposited by the prior ion source.	48
Figure 3.2: Simplified, cross sectional schematic diagram of the UHV ion source. ..	52
Figure 3.3: ²⁸ Si ion current (black) and discharge current (blue) characteristics.	55
Figure 3.4: Comparison of the two mass spectra and the enrichment SIMS.	57
Figure 3.5: Comparison of the RGA and chemical SIMS.	59
Figure 3.6: Chemical purities (C, N and O) of the ²⁸ Si thin film vs ion source base pressure.	62
Figure 3.7: STM surface topography of two ²⁸ Si films using both ion sources.	66
Figure 3.8: A schematic of the upgraded ion beam lens system and new sweeper. ...	69
Figure 4.1: A schematic illustration of the origin of ²⁸ Si and ²⁹ Si.	75
Figure 4.2: Demonstration of the targeted enrichment.	78
Figure 4.3: A SIMS depth profile of a first-generation targeted enrichment sample.	83
Figure 4.4: A correlation plot showing the measured ²⁹ Si isotope fractions as a function of targeted ²⁹ Si isotope fractions for the first-generation samples.	85
Figure 4.5: Ion source anodes and cathodes after hours of beam runs.	88
Figure 4.6: A SIMS depth profile of a second-generation targeted enrichment sample.	90
Figure 4.7: A correlation plot showing the measured ²⁹ Si isotope fractions as a function of targeted ²⁹ Si isotope fractions.	92
Figure 5.1: ²⁸ Si MOSFET device and measurements.	100
Figure 5.2: Magnetotransport data of the ²⁸ Si MOSFET.	102
Figure 5.3: The magnetoresistance R _{xx} and the Hall resistance R _{xy} vs B field.	105
Figure 5.4: The change in conductivity (Δσ _{xx}) vs external magnetic field (B) for devices fabricated on ²⁸ Si (□) and ^{nat} Si (○) measured at 3 K.	107

Figure 5.5: Quantum and transport lifetime extracted from the magnetotransport. .	110
Figure 6.1: Al adatoms on Si(100) surface.	116
Figure 6.2: STM images of Al deposited on Si(100) surface with low coverage.....	119
Figure 6.3: Counting Al 2D density using STM and ImageJ.	123
Figure 6.4: Al 2D density counting with larger area of vacancies and fewer clusters.	125
Figure 6.5: SIMS depth profiles with different ion energies and sputter angles.	128
Figure 6.6: SIMS depth profile of an Al delta-doped sample with 100% Al dosing at 1 keV.....	131
Figure 6.7: 1 st iteration of SIMS to STM number density ratio.....	133
Figure 6.8: 2 nd iteration of SIMS to STM number density ratio.....	135
Figure 6.9: APT of the Al delta layer without thermal treatment.....	141
Figure 7.1: STM images of the surface after each growth step of the first-generation Al delta layer.....	146
Figure 7.2: Electrical properties of our previously reported Al delta layer devices.	148
Figure 7.3: STM images of the surface with different incorporation annealing times.	152
Figure 7.4: Electrical measurements of the Al delta layer samples with and without 550 °C 1 min incorporation anneal.	154
Figure 7.5: STM images of the deposited Si capping layer on different starting surfaces.	157
Figure 7.6: Comparison between MBE and SPE grown Al delta layer samples.....	159
Figure 7.7: STM images of the deposited Si surfaces with LL.	162
Figure 7.8: Effects of different Al doses on surface topography and dopant activation.	166
Figure 7.9: Summary of the variations in growth methods for Al delta layer synthesis.	168
Figure 7.10: Temperature dependent sheet density and mobility.....	173
Figure 7.11: Two-carrier model fit to the temperature dependent sheet density and mobility.	176

Chapter 1: Introduction

Progress in the semiconductor industry has been greatly advanced and expanded in the past decades largely in an attempt to follow Moore's law. Originated from Gordon Moore in 1965, this predicted that the number of transistors in an integrated circuit (IC) should double every two years. Progressing from the first metal-oxide-semiconductor field-effect transistors (MOSFET), which have critical dimensions that are micron in size, IC's now have billions of transistors. Recently, the mass production of devices at the 3 nm node using fin field-effect transistor (FinFET) and extreme ultraviolet lithography (EUVL) has been made commercially available [1]. The race continues as IBM announced their new 2 nm process using nanosheet or gate-all-around transistors recently. Although the "2 nm" described here is not the actual dimension of the transistors, the shrinking in size will eventually lead to a fundamental limit where quantum effects dominate the device performance [2]. Even with these great advancements, classical computers that use classical bits 0 and 1 are still limited when solving certain types of problems.

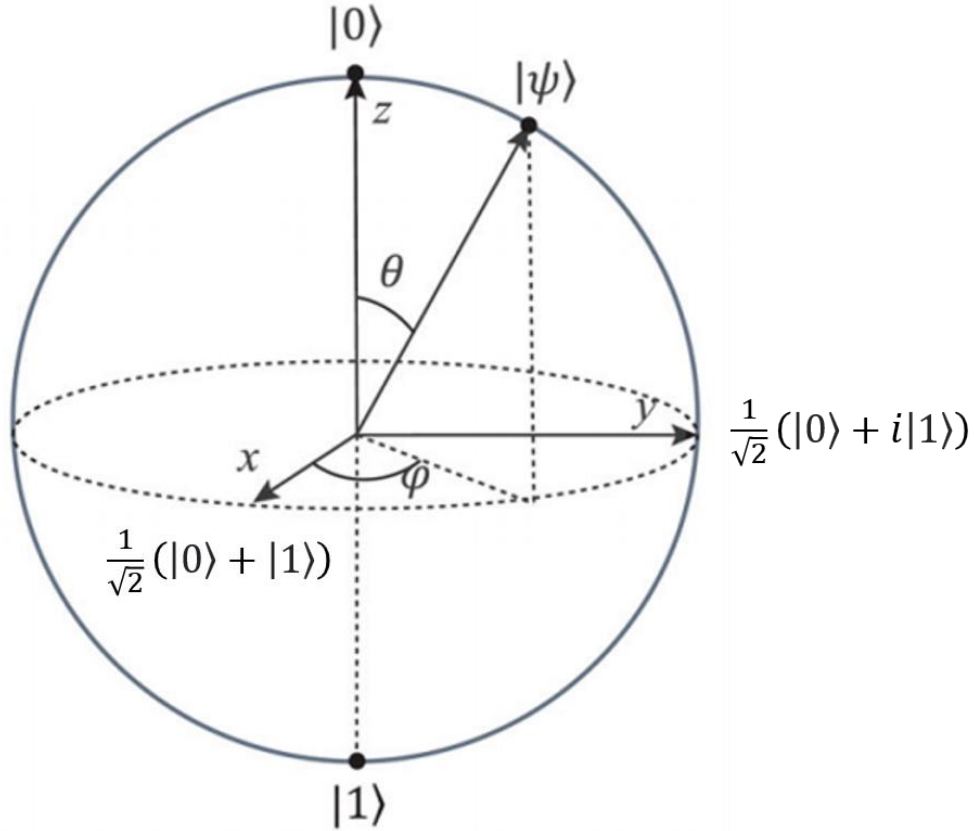
The quantum computer, in analogy to its classical counterpart, is made up of quantum bits or "qubits". A qubit is a two-level system (e.g. an electron spin that has spin up and spin down or a photon that has vertical and horizontal polarization, etc.) that exhibits unique quantum properties including superposition and entanglement. Superposition is the ability of a quantum system to be in multiple states simultaneously, at least until it is measured. It allows a qubit to not only be in the states labeled $|0\rangle$ or $|1\rangle$, but also in the state :

$$|\psi\rangle = \cos(\theta/2) |0\rangle + e^{i\varphi} \sin(\theta/2) |1\rangle \quad (1.1)$$

, where θ and φ are real phase angles defined on the Bloch sphere, as shown in Fig.

1.1. On the Bloch sphere, the basis states $|0\rangle$ and $|1\rangle$ are the north and south poles, respectively and the superposition states are on the equator. An arbitrary qubit state can be expressed as a point on the surface. The entanglement of the qubits describes the correlation between qubit states. A two-qubit state $\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(|01\rangle + |10\rangle)$ can be used to express entanglement, where one qubit depends on the other. By combining superposition and entanglement with quantum algorithms, an exponential increase in the computing power can be achieved when solving certain types of problems, such as prime factorization [3], numerical optimization [4], machine learning [5], complex simulations [6], data searching [7], etc.

Quantum algorithms are based on quantum computing models. One of the most commonly used is the quantum circuit model [8]. In this model, it has been proved that arbitrary single-qubit rotations with two-qubit controlled NOT gates are universal and can provide a set of gates to implement any quantum algorithms [9]. Besides, one qubit state can be controlled by another using a two-qubit controlled NOT (CNOT) gate, where a π rotation is applied around the x-axis if the control is in $|1\rangle$ [10]. The core of building a quantum computer is to have a qubit with high-fidelity single and two-qubit gates. The control fidelity (a measure of how “close” the two quantum states are) depends mainly on the manipulation time and the coherence time. The manipulation time refers to the time required for a single manipulation, characterized by a rotation angle of π or 2π . The coherence time (T_2) is also called the dephasing



47

48 Figure 1.1: A schematic diagram of a Bloch sphere representing the qubit states.
 49 The north pole and south pole represent the basis states $|0\rangle$ and $|1\rangle$, respectively. Any
 50 point on this sphere represents a linear combination of the basis states. A $\pi/2$ pulse
 51 rotation changes the qubit from the $|0\rangle$ to a superposition state. (Modified from [10],
 52 an Open Access article distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons
 53 Attribution License.)

54

55 time, defined as the time that a qubit can keep its quantum coherence properties. In

56 coherent measurements, T_2 can be obtained by measuring the decay time of Larmor

57 precession and Ramsey fringes [11]. Those decay times are usually denoted by T_2^* as

58 they are smaller than T_2 due to experimental or environmental imperfections.

59 Dynamical decoupling pulses [12] can be used to convert T_2^* to T_2 .

60

61

1.1 Semiconductor and Superconductor Quantum Information

There are many possible candidate approaches toward building a quantum computer, such as ion traps [13, 14], superconducting circuits [15, 16], spins or quantum dots in semiconductors [17, 18], nitrogen vacancy centers [19, 20], nuclear magnetic resonance techniques [11], etc. Among those, semiconductor quantum information is a powerful candidate due to its compatibility to the modern semiconductor industry. In 1998, Loss and DiVincenzo first proposed to use semiconductor quantum dots as qubits and demonstrated single spin manipulations [21]. For a gate defined quantum dot device, the electrodes can be biased to form potential well to trap electrons, and the electron spins can be manipulated via an external magnetic field. Such quantum dots can also be formed in other material systems, such as GaAs [22], Si MOS and silicon-on-insulator (SOI) [23], nanowires [24], graphene [25], self-assembled crystals [26], etc. As an alternative to Si MOS quantum dots that utilize electron spins, Bruce Kane proposed to use the nuclear spin of a single ^{31}P donor in silicon as a qubit [27]. STM lithography with atomic scale precision and ion implantation are the two common ways to fabricate this kind of qubit devices. For the STM lithography approach, a single phosphorus (P) donor and a donor molecule are placed on the Si surface using STM lithography to selectively lift off hydrogen from a H-passivated surface [28]. A single-electron transistor (SET) for charge sensing is formed beneath it. The qubit is again surrounded by metallic gates and an aluminum microwave antenna generates an oscillating magnetic field over the device. The quantum information stored in each ^{31}P nuclear spin is read out

86 by measuring the tunneling current between the target qubit and the adjacent neutral
87 donor. For the ion implantation approach, donor ions are implanted in a small region
88 in the silicon and the spins of both the electron bound to the donor and the donor
89 nucleus can be used as qubits [29].

90 In silicon spin qubits, one of the greatest advantages is the potential for extremely
91 long coherence times. Silicon is a promising candidate due to its intrinsic material
92 properties and the existence of techniques for fabrication of devices at increasingly
93 smaller length scales. It has been widely accepted in this community that silicon can
94 be an excellent host material for quantum devices that utilize charges and/or spins.
95 Silicon can provide a nearly ideal environment for spins which results in a very long
96 coherence time, due to its weak spin-orbit coupling and the existence of a nuclear
97 spin-free isotope, ^{28}Si . In Si spin qubits, the major source of decoherence comes from
98 the random strain field and the inhomogeneous magnetic field noise (or the
99 Overhauser field) generated by nuclear and impurity spins. Natural abundance Si is
100 composed of three isotopes: ^{28}Si (92.2 %), ^{29}Si (4.7 %) and ^{30}Si (3.1 %). The ^{29}Si
101 isotope has a non-zero nuclear spin ($I = 1/2$) that causes random fluctuations and
102 inhomogeneities in the background magnetic field, while ^{28}Si and ^{30}Si have no net
103 nuclear spin. By eliminating the presence of ^{29}Si isotopes, both nuclear and electron
104 spins in isotopically enriched ^{28}Si interact much less with their environment, resulting
105 in a great enhancement in coherence time T_2 [30, 31]. Theoretical studies have
106 predicted that the increase in coherence time is proportional to the reduction in ^{29}Si
107 isotope concentration [32, 33]. Bulk electron spin resonance (ESR) and NMR

108 experiments of ^{31}P spins in ^{28}Si have been carried out by numerous research groups,
109 where coherence times exceeding seconds have been achieved [30, 31, 34, 35].

110 Despite the advantages, there are also challenges associated with silicon-based
111 quantum information. The semiconductor qubits have been expected to have good
112 scalability and coupling considering the success in semiconductor industry, however,
113 the largest number of qubits that can be controlled in the same device to date is still
114 less than ten [36]. With isotopically purified ^{28}Si , the complicated valley degeneracy
115 and resulting necessary elaborate control of the small electronic wave function still
116 remain as challenges [10, 23]. There are six degenerate minima of the conduction
117 band in Si and these subbands form valleys. For donors in Si, the valley degeneracy is
118 not a concern since the dopant atom (such as ^{31}P) has a strong confinement potential
119 that can lift the valley states degeneracy easily. However, for Si quantum dots, there
120 are four in-plane valleys and two out-of-plane valleys and the two lower valleys
121 greatly affect the qubit control and manipulation [23]. As a consequence, the valley
122 state degeneracy can cause a significant decrease in spin lifetime [37], renormalize
123 the g-factor [38], deteriorate spin initialization and may limit the dephasing time [39].

124 On the material standpoint, the supply of the isotopically enriched ^{28}Si within this
125 community is very limited. Perhaps the most highly enriched single crystal bulk ^{28}Si
126 is from the International Avogadro Project [40], which was produced using centrifuge
127 enriched gaseous silane and a long process chain resulting in zone refined, single
128 crystal silicon with a residual ^{29}Si isotope fraction of about 10^{-5} mol/mol [41]. The end
129 goal in that case was to produce a macroscopic artifact (≈ 1 kg) of enriched silicon for
130 metrological purposes. Quantum information applications do not require macroscopic

quantities of ^{28}Si for each device, so an alternative, less expensive strategy has been to grow epitaxial ^{28}Si layers on natural silicon substrates using isotopically enriched silane gas, e.g., chemical vapor deposition (CVD) grown ^{28}Si epilayers on 300 mm² substrates that is enriched to 99.992 % ^[42]. Remnants from other sources ^[43] of ^{28}Si also exist, providing access for research efforts, typically with enrichments $\leq 99.9\%$ ^{28}Si , including the float-zone grown samples from Keio University^[44], CVD grown thin films at Princeton University ^[45], solid-source molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) grown thin films at Technical University of Munich (TUM) ^[46], ion beam method from Penning source based ion implanter ^[47], etc.

As an alternative, superconductor-based qubit is another promising candidate for quantum information due to its macroscopic nature. Unlike semiconductor qubits where coupling is challenging (mainly due to the nanometer scale), a degree of scalability has already been demonstrated for superconductor qubits: a 53 superconducting qubit computer was demonstrated by Google in 2019 and a 65-qubit computer was announced by IBM in 2020. In 1999, Nakamura et al. developed the first qubit for superconducting quantum computing [48]: a Josephson junction (JJ) based Cooper-pair Box (CPB) in the charge regime. Since then, superconducting qubit has been developed rapidly. A high fidelity two-qubit gate using 5 qubits [49] was demonstrated in 2014 and this provided an important step towards surface code schemes [50, 51]. Depending on different degrees of freedom, superconducting qubits can be divided into different categories: charge qubits [48, 52], phase qubits [53], flux qubits [54, 55], transmission line shunted plasmon oscillation or “transmon” qubits

153 [56], etc. An important step is to embed the qubits in a superconductor micro-
154 resonator to introduce circuit quantum electrodynamics (cQED) [16, 57-59].

155 Compared to other quantum computation systems, superconductor qubits have the
156 following advantages. The first is the high design capability that is associated with
157 different types of qubits (charge, phase, flux, etc.). Secondly, different parameters
158 such as energy level and coupling strength can be adjusted by changing the
159 capacitance, energy, and inductance of the JJ. In addition, superconductor qubit has
160 good scalability and is easy to couple using capacitance or inductance due to its
161 circuit nature.

162 One limitation for this type of qubit is the relatively short coherence time.
163 Originally, the coherence time for charge qubit was only a few nanoseconds. In 2007,
164 a transmon CPB has been demonstrated with a longer coherence time [56]. By
165 embedding a transmon device in a 3D cavity, the coherence time has been further
166 extended to 100 μ s [60], but this is still orders of magnitude lower than that
167 achievable with semiconductor spin qubits that is in the range of seconds to even
168 minutes [30, 34]. This limit in the coherence time for the heterogeneous devices used
169 in superconducting qubits usually comes from the losses in or at the material
170 interfaces, such as the oxides on the superconductor, insulator and interlayer
171 dielectrics [61].

172 Both semiconductor and superconductor qubits have their own strengths and
173 weaknesses, largely based on the nature of the material platforms that have been used.
174 Recently, an approach [61] trying to combine the superconducting and
175 semiconducting materials into a single crystalline lattice with no interface has been

176 proposed, where the strength of both types might be achieved simultaneously. This
177 proposed hybrid quantum device would consist of superconducting wires and
178 Josephson junctions in a single crystalline isotopically enriched ^{28}Si to reduce the
179 coherence loss at the dielectric interface. Qubits with enhanced coherence time and
180 cQED coupling might be expected. In order to fabricate this new hybrid quantum
181 device, a two-dimensionally (2D) confined superconducting semiconductor material
182 with single crystalline properties would be beneficial.

183

184 **1.2 Superconducting Semiconductors**

185

186

187 A semiconductor with superconducting properties was first reported in a heavily
188 boron doped diamond grown by microwave plasma CVD with high temperature and
189 pressure. The highest reported critical temperature of this kind of superconductor is
190 11.4 K [62]. Superconducting semiconductors have also been demonstrated in other
191 semiconductor material systems, such as GeTe, SrTiO₃, In₂O₃, PbTe [63-66], etc. For
192 a semiconductor, the band gap is usually larger than the superconducting energy gap,
193 so that an intrinsic semiconductor is not superconducting [67]. In order to reach
194 superconductivity, doping of impurity atoms in the semiconductor above the metal-
195 insulator-transition (MIT) is required. This is because impurity atoms that substitute
196 into the semiconductor lattice create energy states (donor or acceptor states) located
197 within the band gap. For a degenerately donor-doped semiconductor that has high
198 enough concentration, the electrons remain in the conduction band even at a
199 temperature of 0 K. Those electrons contribute to the electrical conduction and works
200 as unpaired electrons in the normal state of a superconductor [67]. However, such a

201 high density of dopants usually corresponds to a concentration higher than the
202 equilibrium solid solubility limit. And this non-equilibrium doping causes
203 inhomogeneous material properties such as dopant segregation, cluster formation and
204 polycrystalline materials [68-70].

205 Non-equilibrium doping techniques have been used to produce doping density
206 above the solid solubility limit. These includes chemical vapor deposition, gas
207 immersion laser doping, high fluence ion implantation with high temperature
208 annealing [68, 71-74], etc. For example, single-crystalline Al and Ga in Ge made by
209 ion implantation and rear-side flash lamp annealing showed superconductivity at 0.15
210 K and 0.45 K, respectively, with a doping density of 6 at. % [74]. Heavily doped
211 boron (B) in silicon above the solubility limit (1.2 at. %) using gas immersion laser
212 doping has also been demonstrated [71]. A superconducting transition at 0.35 K has
213 been observed, with a doping density of 6.5 at. % (or $3.2 \times 10^{21} \text{ cm}^{-3}$) [71]. The value
214 of T_c is expected to increase as the dopant concentration increases based on a phonon-
215 mediated BCS type mechanism [75]. Since this early work, exploring other dopants
216 with potentially higher T_c has become of great interest, especially for STM
217 lithography based nanodevices. Aluminum (Al) as a dopant in Si is one of the
218 possible candidates. A highly doped Al in Si structure is predicted to have a T_c ten
219 times higher than the case for B under the same doping concentration [75]. However,
220 superconducting Al in Si has not been demonstrated yet, mostly due to the extremely
221 low solid solubility limit of Al in Si (0.04 – 0.06 at. %) and the tendency of
222 segregation at high doping density [76].

Delta doping with low temperature molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) is an alternative method that can be used to fabricate 2D dopant layers with high enough atom density and low thermal budget. With this growth method, sharp dopant profiles with atomically abrupt junctions might be made in Si. Those delta-doped layers have a sharp spike in their dopant profiles that resembles a delta function in the growth direction. Several groups have reported the growth of various delta-doped layers in Si, such as B, P and Sb [77-80]. A dopant density higher than the solubility limit has been demonstrated in Sb delta-doped layers [81, 82] and a density as high as $1 \times 10^{22} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ has been reached in MBE-grown B delta layers [83]. Delta-doped 2D systems might also be a precursor for many low-dimensional devices, such as nanowires, SETs, etc.

1.3 Objectives and Project Goals

Given the advantages and limitations of the superconducting-based and semiconducting-based quantum computation systems, the strength of the two might be combined. It may be possible to merge the two approaches and make a single-crystal superconducting device out of a semiconductor. In this case, qubits with extremely long coherence times, good coupling and scalability might be realized.

^{28}Si with sufficiently high refinement nearly eliminates unwanted nuclear spins and provides an excellent environment to host spin qubits. On the other hand, Al delta layers in Si is a new material system that has the potential to have a much higher T_c compared to that for B doping. By combining the two, a nanometer scale spin qubit can be coupled together with a millimeter scale superconducting qubit. Our ultimate

248 objective is to create a hybrid system where both Si spin qubits and superconductor
249 qubits are coupled in a nuclear spin-free and interface-free material. The focus of this
250 thesis is to attack two materials limitations for realizing a monocrystalline, super-
251 semiconducting hybrid architecture: 1) substantially reducing ^{29}Si that limits
252 coherence of semiconducting spin qubits and 2) exploring supersaturated, Al-doped
253 silicon as a system for localized superconductivity within silicon with a potential $T_c >$
254 1K.

255 There are challenges associated with each of the material systems that we want to
256 pursue. In this work, we will break down those challenges in smaller parts. For
257 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si , one of the difficulties is the material supply. As we briefly
258 described in the previous section, the ^{28}Si materials within this community are of very
259 limited quantity or are not being replenished. A material source that can provide high
260 isotopic enrichment and chemical purity simultaneously, while keeping the growth
261 process simple and flexible is needed. Another difficulty for enriched silicon is the
262 determination of metrics for quantum information, in terms of enrichment,
263 crystallinity, and purity. Unlike classical specifications like electronic-grade and
264 metallurgical-grade Si (EGS and MSG), a quantum metric for “how good is good
265 enough” is still unclear. Achieving superconductivity with Al delta layers in silicon
266 is quite an ambitious goal. Hole-based dopant systems have drawn a lot of attentions
267 recently, as a longer coherence time due to the suppression of hyperfine interaction
268 between the hole and nuclear spins can be achieved [84, 85]. But they are generally
269 not as well studied as electron-based systems. Al delta layer has only been
270 successfully fabricated recently by our group [86]. However, the material properties

271 of the Al delta-doped layers in silicon are largely unknown, such as Al dopant
272 configuration at various growth temperatures, dopant incorporation and activation in
273 silicon lattice, low temperature electrical conduction, etc.

274 To overcome the challenges listed above and provide insights on this field for
275 further studies, we have developed the follow specific goals for those two material
276 systems:

277 *Isotopically enriched ^{28}Si :*

278 1. Produce ^{28}Si material with high enrichment ($< 1 \text{ ppm } ^{29}\text{Si}$) and chemical purity ($<$
279 10^{16} cm^{-3}) simultaneously.

280 2. Demonstrate precise control ($< 50 \%$ deviation) of the ^{28}Si enrichment levels in a
281 wide range to support the correlation study of ^{29}Si concentrations and coherence
282 times.

283 3. Fabricate a ^{28}Si MOSFET as part of an effort to underpin the material standards
284 needed for quantum grade silicon and establish a standard approach for the inter-
285 comparison of these materials.

286 *Al delta layers:*

287 1. Study the 2D configuration of Al on Si(100) and the maximum atom density for
288 one atomic layer.

289 2. Explore possible improvements in material growth methods for dopant activation
290 and reaching the critical 3D density (2 at.%) for superconductivity.

291 3. Study the low temperature electrical conduction mechanism of the Al delta layer in
292 Si.

293

294 1.4 Outline

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

- **Chapter 2:** The experimental apparatus and methods used to grow and characterize the ^{28}Si thin film, Al delta layer and natural MBE Si are introduced. This includes the description of the hyperthermal energy ion beam system, the ultra-high vacuum (UHV) preparation and deposition chamber and the *in-situ* characterization STM chamber. The basic principles for ion beam deposition, STM scanning and the Hall measurements used for device characterization are also presented.
- **Chapter 3:** Design and characterization of a new UHV ion source to produce ^{28}Si with improved chemical purity while maintaining the same level of isotopic enrichment. The vacuum has been improved by a factor of ≈ 100 , result in an improve in chemical purity from 98.47 % to 99.97%, measured by SIMS. The enrichment capability is preserved, with a ^{28}Si isotope fraction of 99.99987 %.
- **Chapter 4:** Targeted enrichment: the ability to grow isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epitaxial films with precisely controlled enrichment levels over a wide range. A model is developed to predict and control the ^{29}Si concentration and the targeted enrichment is achieved by periodically switching the mass analyzer magnetic field to the appropriate ion species ($^{28}\text{Si}^+$ and $^{29}\text{Si}^+$). An accuracy of ≈ 90 % is achieved between the targeted enrichment value and the deposited enrichment value.

- 317 • **Chapter 5:** ^{28}Si MOSFET is fabricated and characterized compared to

318 commercial silicon. A maximum mobility of $\approx (1740 \pm 2) \text{ cm}^2/\text{Vs}$ and an

319 electron density of $(2.7 \times 10^{12} \pm 3 \times 10^8) \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and $\approx (6040 \pm 3) \text{ cm}^2/\text{Vs}$ at an

320 electron density of $(1.2 \times 10^{12} \pm 5 \times 10^8) \text{ cm}^{-2}$ at $T = 1.9 \text{ K}$ for devices

321 fabricated on ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ have been measured, respectively, a result of the

322 short-range scattering (impurity scattering).
- 323 • **Chapter 6:** For Al delta layers in Si, the 2D configuration and the maximum

324 2D density of Al as a dopant on Si(100) surface is studied using STM, SIMS

325 and APT. The result is compared to the theoretical studies from the literature.

326 The maximum density of one atomic layer of Al that can be deposited on

327 Si(100) is found to be most likely $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, in accord with the literature

328 prediction. The 3D density of the Al delta layer peak is also found to be $6.2 \times$

329 10^{20} cm^{-3} (1.2 at. %).
- 330 • **Chapter 7:** A systematic study of the growth methods for Al delta layers in Si

331 and the materials characterization using STM and low temperature

332 magnetotransport measurements are presented. Possible ways to improve 3D

333 dopant confinement and dopant activation are explored. The conduction

334 mechanism of this delta layer at low temperature is also measured using Hall

335 devices and a two-carrier type conduction model is used to explain the

336 observed behavior: carriers from the delta layer dominated at low T and

337 thermally excited carriers dominated at higher T .

338 • **Chapter 8:** A summary of the technical and scientific results is presented.
339 Future research directions and possible experiments enabled by this work are
340 discussed.
341
342
343
344
345
346

347 **Chapter 2: Experimental Apparatus and Methods**

348
349 In this chapter, the experimental apparatus and methods for ^{28}Si and Al delta layer
350 materials synthesis will be introduced. Most of the experiments involving the
351 preparation, fabrication and characterization of the materials are conducted in the
352 ultra-high vacuum (UHV) chambers. First, I will introduce the UHV vacuum
353 condition and chamber configuration, which consists of a ^{28}Si ion source deposition
354 chamber, a UHV deposition and analysis chamber, and a scanning tunneling
355 microscopy (STM) chamber. Then I will talk about the sample preparation for both *ex*
356 *situ* and *in situ* cleaning of Si (100) substrates. Followed by an introduction on the
357 UHV deposition of the hyperthermal ion beam system, the electron beam evaporated
358 natural Si system and the thermal evaporated elemental Al deposition system. Finally,
359 the STM used for materials characterization will also be introduced.

360

361 **2.1 UHV Chamber Configuration**

362

363

364 To achieve high cleanliness for material growth and to suppress various
365 contaminations from the background, all the chambers are designed and built to be
366 UHV compatible. The schematic of the experimental apparatus is shown in Fig. 2.1.
367 The hyperthermal ion beam chamber is located at the left with green dashed lines. Ion
368 source, electromagnetic lenses and apertures are in this chamber. The deposition and
369 analysis chamber is in the middle with blue lines. Sample manipulation and heating
370 stage, natural Si and elemental Al deposition sources, reflection high energy electron

371 diffraction (RHEED) and Auger spectrometer are in this chamber. A portion of the
372 magnetic transfer rod is shown on the top, which was used to transfer sample from the
373 deposition chamber to the STM chamber. The deposition chamber is also connected
374 to a separate load lock system on the right, where sample loading and unloading take
375 place. The bottom is the STM chamber surrounded by orange lines. The four vacuum
376 chambers (including the load lock) are all maintained at UHV condition and separated
377 by gate valves.

378 All chambers are kept at UHV conditions. The deposition chamber has two
379 turbopumps (Pfeiffer and Edward Vacuum, with pumping speed of 685 L/s and 300
380 L/s, respectively), an ion pump and a titanium sublimation pump with a liquid
381 nitrogen cryoshroud. To reach an acceptably low base pressure, a bake out of the
382 chamber is necessary. The procedure includes wrapping the chamber with Al foils
383 and heating up the chamber with heat tapes to above 150 °C for a few days for better
384 thermal conductivity and stability. During the process, water and other impurity gases
385 are slowly desorbed from the chamber interiors and are pumped out. The typical
386 pressure after bake out is about 5×10^{-11} Torr (6.67×10^{-9} Pa). We use a residual gas
387 analyzer (RGA) to monitor the partial pressure of the vacuum components in our
388 chamber. As shown in Fig. 2.2, the partial pressures of the main contributors, such as
389 H₂, H₂O, O₂, CO₂ and N₂ are shown.

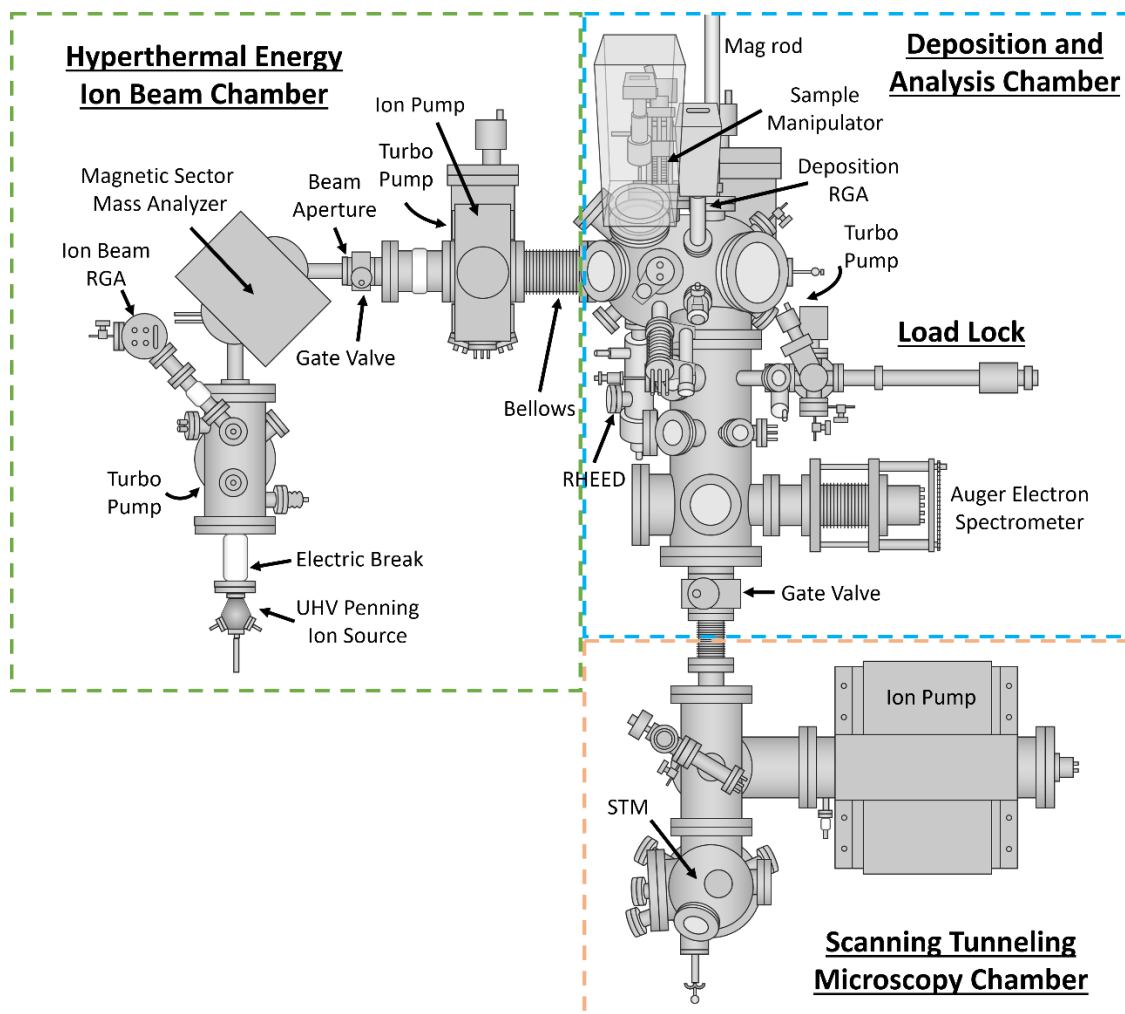
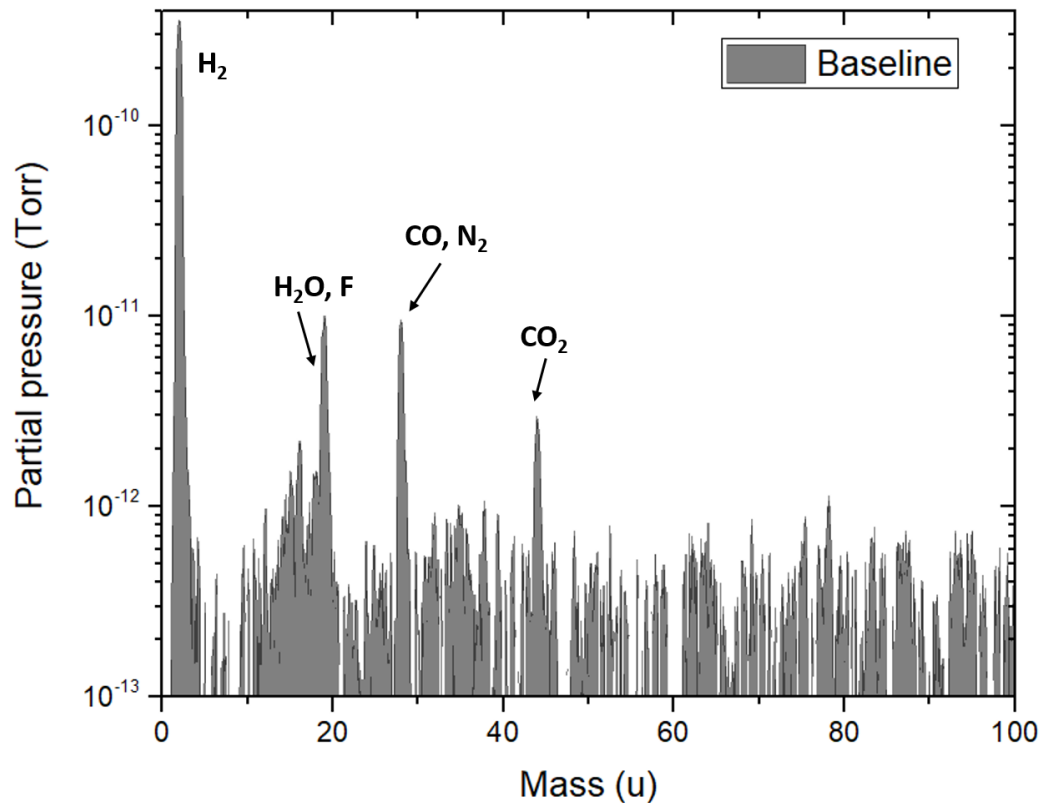


Figure 2.1: Top-down schematic of the experimental apparatus. This includes the ion beam chamber (green), deposition and analysis chamber (blue), STM chamber (orange) and the load lock used for sample loading into the deposition chamber. All four sections of the chambers are separated by UHV compatible gate valves. (Modified from Ref. [87] with permission)

A 5-axis sample manipulator is located in the middle of deposition chamber to position samples, surrounded by the ^{28}Si ion beamline, RHEED, RGA, e-beam evaporator (natural Si) and quartz crystal microbalance (QCM). This allows quick access for multiple processes, such as substrate preparation, material growth and *in situ* characterizations.



404

405 Figure 2.2: RGA spectrum of the deposition chamber baseline.

406 The pressure is at pressure 6×10^{-11} Torr. The partial pressure peaks of the typical
 407 components: H_2 , H_2O , O_2 , CO_2 and N_2 can be seen.

408

409 2.2 Sample Preparation

410

411 2.2.1 *Ex situ* Preparation

412

413

414

To prepare a clean substrate for further deposition and fabrication with low
 415 contamination and high crystallinity, we divide our sample preparation into two steps:
 416 *ex situ* and *in situ*. *Ex situ* preparation is introduced to the sample before entering the
 417 vacuum chamber. In this work, most of the samples used are intrinsic float-zone
 418 refined Si(100) wafers with resistivity $> 10 \text{ k}\Omega\text{cm}$. The wafer is first spin coated with

419 S1813 photo-resist to protect the surface from scratches and diced into pieces (chips)
420 with dimensions 4 mm × 10 mm. Then the chips are taken into the cleanroom and
421 cleaned with complementary-metal-oxide semiconductor (CMOS) procedures. This is
422 to remove the organic and metal contaminations from the surface. The cleaning recipe
423 is as followed:

- 424 1. Remove photo-resist in PG remover 80 °C, 20 mins
- 425 2. Isopropanol (IPA) 1 min, RT; rinse with DI water
- 426 3. Downstream asher or RIE photo-resist Descum 60 s
- 427 4. 50:1 H₂O:HF dip, 10s; DI rinse
- 428 5. SC-1 clean 10:1:1 H₂O:NH₄OH:H₂O₂ at 80 °C, 12 mins; DI rinse
- 429 6. Piranha clean 3:1 H₂SO₄:H₂O 12 mins; DI rinse
- 430 7. 50:1 H₂O:HF dip, 10s; DI rinse
- 431 8. SC-2 clean 5:1:1 H₂O:HCl:H₂O₂ at 80 °C, 12 mins; DI rinse
- 432 9. Blow dry with N₂

433 The sample is then loaded into the load lock chamber within 1 hour to reduce surface
434 contamination. Note that during the transfer, the sample will have a thin chemical
435 oxide layer with a few nm grown naturally on the surface. This will act as a
436 protecting layer and will be thermally removed during *in situ* preparation.

437

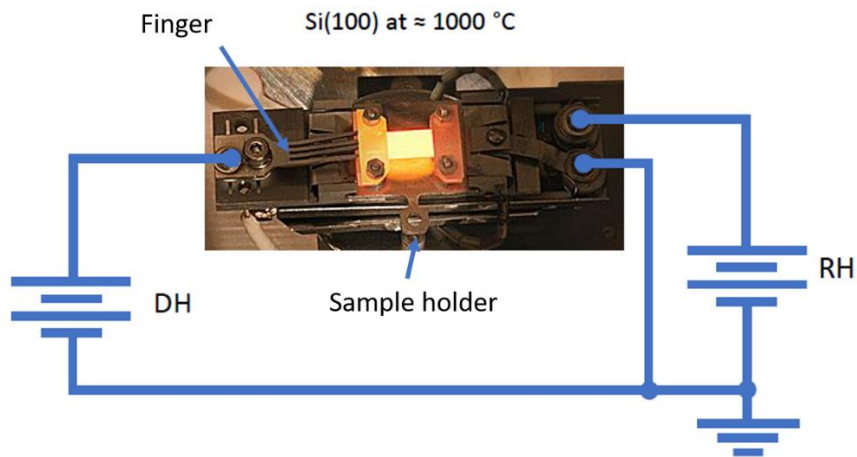
438 **2.2.2 *In situ* Preparation**

439

440

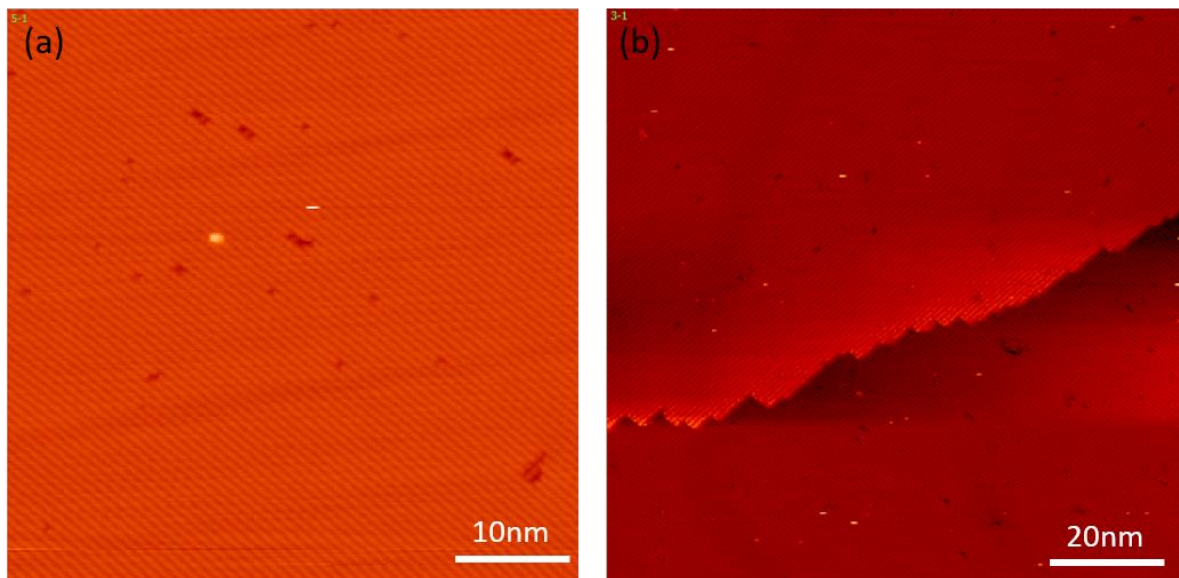
441 Once the samples are loaded into the vacuum chamber, two methods of heating
442 are performed for *in situ* cleaning of the substrate. One method is called “RH”, which
443 consists of a back heater utilizing the radiative heating from a tungsten wire, typically

444 with current and voltage $< 10\text{A}$ and 15V , respectively. Another method is called
445 “DH”, or Joule heating, which uses resistive heating by passing current through the
446 sample. Fig. 2.3 shows a glowing Si substrate at $1000\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$, the sample stage and the
447 wiring diagram of the RH and DH. RH is located at the back of the sample and a
448 finger is connecting from DH^+ through the sample to DH^- . Usually for intrinsic
449 silicon samples, since the resistance is too high at room temperature, RH is needed to
450 pre-heat the sample to about $300\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ to reduce the resistance and thus allow
451 conduction through DH. The loaded sample will first be heated with both RH and DH
452 to a temperature of about $600\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$. This process is called “degas”, which slowly
453 removes water molecules sticking to the sample surface. After degassing, the sample
454 will be flash annealed using DH from $600\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ to $1200\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ in a few seconds. This
455 process will be repeated for 5-6 times, each with a duration of 10 s at $1200\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$. This is
456 to remove the thin native oxide layer of SiO_2 grown on the surface by a sublimation
457 process at high temperature, without the formation of SiC and step bunching at the
458 surface [88, 89]. Each heating cycle is kept short so as to prevent outgassing of the
459 manipulator parts. After flash anneal process, the substrate will be cooled down
460 rapidly to $600\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ and then ramped down to RT, with a rate of $1\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C/s}$. The sample
461 substrate is then either examined using RHEED or transferred to the STM chamber
462 for surface characterization. Typically, a flat, clean surface of Si (100) with (2×1)
463 reconstructed dimer rows and adjacent Si terraces perpendicular to each other



464

465 Figure 2.3: Sample stage on the manipulator and the wiring diagram.
 466 The glowing Si (100) substrate is heated to 1000 °C by running current through the
 467 sample using DH. Typical current and voltage for flash anneal is ≈ 10 A and 5 V,
 468 respectively. (Modified from Ref. [87] with permission)
 469



470

471

472 Figure 2.4: STM images of a Si (100) substrate after 1200 °C flash anneal.
 473 (a) 2×1 reconstructed dimer rows are clearly observed. (b) A larger scale image: Si
 474 dimer rows and terraces perpendicular to each other can be seen. Images are acquired
 475 with a tip bias of -2 V and a current setpoint of 110 pA. Some dark spots are also
 476 visible in this image, those are the vacancy defects or missing Si atoms on the
 477 surface.
 478

479
480 can be seen, as shown in Fig. 2.3. Some dark spots are also visible in Fig. 2.4, which
481 are most likely vacancy defects or missing Si atoms on the surface.

482 Since we need to rapidly change and accurately control the temperature of our
483 sample for both sample preparation, deposition and post-anneal processes, an accurate
484 way for temperature measurement is very important. In this work, we use a Process
485 Sensor pyrometer with temperature range 300 °C to 1300 °C and spectral range of
486 1.45 to 1.8 μm to measure temperatures. The temperature reading of the pyrometer
487 depends on the emissivity e and it changes rapidly according to the temperature. For
488 example, e changes from < 0.1 to > 0.7 when T changes from 100 °C to above 1000
489 °C, respectively [90, 91]. Although the emissivity values are well studied, and
490 reported in the literature, deviations due to difference in experimental equipment can
491 be introduced to the “true” emissivity values, such as the aging and covering of the
492 deposition materials on the view window. People use both Au-Si and Al-Si eutectic
493 samples to calibrate the emissivity. A eutectic is a homogenous mixture of two
494 materials that has a lower melting point than any of the constituents. The eutectic
495 temperature for Al-Si is about 577 °C [92] and for Au-Si is about 363 °C [93]. The
496 Au-Si eutectic is produced by an Au wire on the edge of Si substrate and the Al-Si
497 eutectic is produced by depositing 500 nm of Al onto the center of a Si substrate. As
498 we increase the current from DH across the sample, the substrate temperature
499 increases until a phase transition is visible at the eutectic point. After stabilizing at the
500 eutectic point, the pyrometer emissivity is adjusted so that it matches the eutectic
501 temperatures of the alloy. 3 calibrated emissivity has been obtained with different

502 temperature range: $e \approx 0.25$ with $T < 475$ °C; $e \approx 0.42$ with $T < 625$ °C and $e \approx 0.68$
503 with $T > 800$ °C, which is very close to the values reported in the literature [94].

504

505 **2.3 UHV Deposition Systems**

506

507 **2.3.1 Hyperthermal Ion Beamline**

508

509

510 This section relies heavily on the previous works done within our group, mainly
511 contributed from my NIST supervisor Dr. Josh Pomeroy and his previous group
512 member Dr. Kevin Dwyer. During my PhD, I was responsible for the modifications
513 and upgrades of the beamline, such as the new UHV ion source, ion beam sweeper,
514 new gas system, etc. Those changes will be introduced in section 3. Here I will
515 present the important features of this ion beamline in terms of basic functioning and
516 characterization.

517

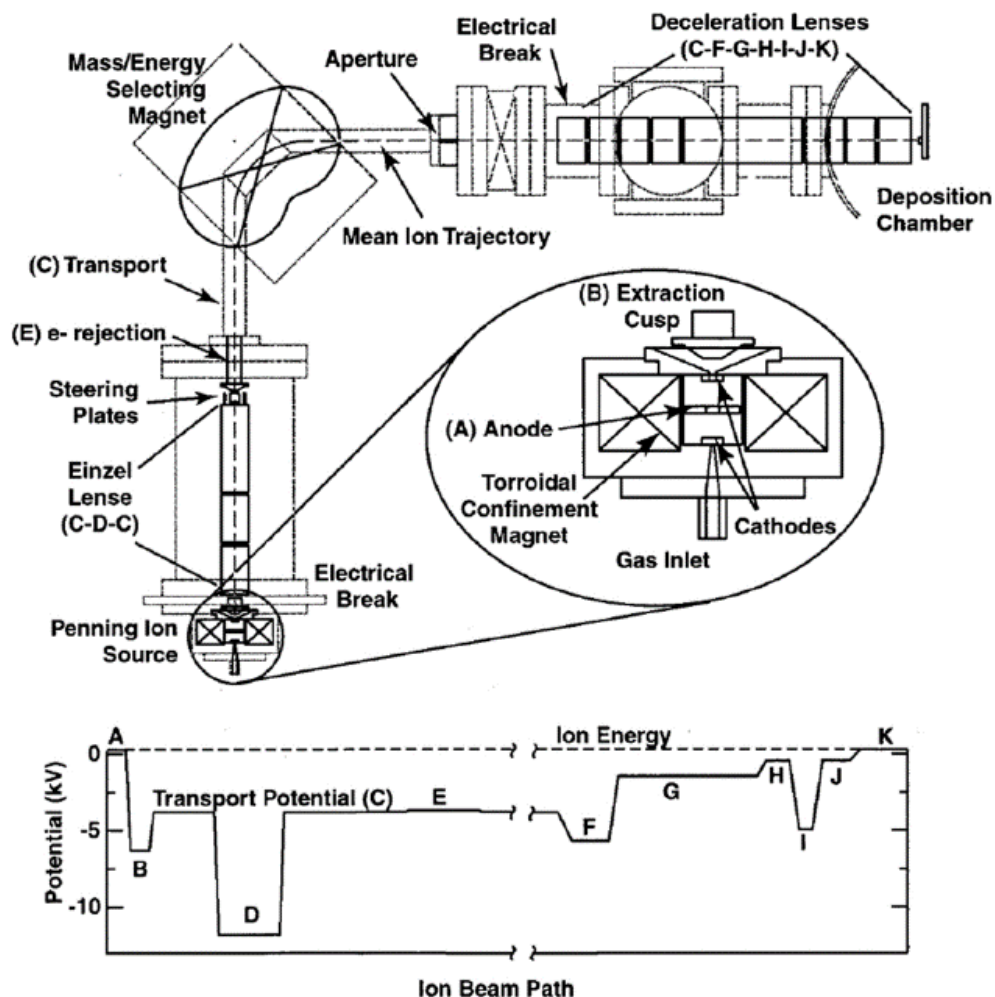
518 **2.3.1.1 Experimental Setup**

519

520

521 The hyperthermal ion beamline system consists of four main parts: the gas manifold,
522 the ion source, the transport system and the magnetic sector mass analyzer. In the
523 initial setup, the ion source is a traditional Penning-type ion source, also known as
524 Penning Ionization Gauge (PIG), built by a partnership of Physicon Corporation and
525 Dr. Barbara Cooper. The transport system (including electromagnetic lenses) and
526 magnetic sector mass analyzer are a result of creative partnership between Cornell
527 University and Dr. Pomeroy's group. The basic principle of this type of gas discharge
528 was firstly demonstrated by Phillips [95]. Later on, Baumann and Bethge have

529 extensively studied and optimized the PIG ion source, which included the dependence
530 of ion current on gas flow, magnetic field and anode/cathode voltages [96-99]. The
531 schematic of the ion beamline system is shown in Fig. 2.5. The insert shows the
532 design of this gas mode Penning ion source with gas inlet, source magnet, anode,
533 cathode and extraction cusp. During operation, a plasma is generated between the
534 cathode and anode of the PIG ion source with a radially confined magnetic field. The
535 anode is typically at 50 V and the cathode varies from -1 kV to -3.5 kV. The plasma
536 ionizes and breaks down the working gas molecules (mostly SiH_4 in this work) to
537 mostly singly charged ions [87]. Those ions are then extracted by a high voltage
538 extraction cusp, accelerated by a transport voltage of about -4 kV and focused by an
539 Einzel lens onto the focal point of the mass analyzer. This transport voltage is applied
540 to the whole ion beam chamber with other voltage components floating on top of it.
541 The purpose of this high voltage transport is to suppress the effect from space charge
542 (continuum of electrical charges distributed over a three-dimensional region) [100]
543 repulsion of the positively charged ions.



544

545 Figure 2.5: Hyperthermal ion beamline schematics.

546 The details of the gas mode Penning ion source including the gas inlet, source
 547 magnet, anode, cathode and extraction cusp are shown in the inset. A potential
 548 landscape is shown from anode (A) all the way to the end of deceleration lenses (K)
 549 in the bottom figure. Ions from the ion source are first accelerated to the transport
 550 voltage (-4 keV) and then decelerated back to ≈ 40 eV before hitting the target sample
 551 at ground potential in the deposition chamber. (Taken from Ref. [101] with
 552 permission of the Journal)
 553

554 After being focused and accelerated, positively charged ions are transported into a
 555 magnetic sector mass analyzer (bending magnet). Due to the Lorentz force, ions of
 556 the same kinetic energy but with different mass-to-charge ratio will have different
 557 trajectories at the exit location where an aperture is tuned at a particular value of m/Z

558 (where Z is the ionic charge in units of the proton charge e). In the case of ^{28}Si , the
559 mass-to-charge ratio is tuned to be 28 amu/e and all other ions like $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ and $^{30}\text{Si}^+$ will
560 be blocked by the aperture. The mass resolution of the current aperture is changing as
561 a function of mass in units of amu, and the value of $m/\Delta m$ at 28 amu is ≈ 74 [101]. At
562 the bottom of Fig. 2.5, the potential changes of the ions in the ion beam as they pass
563 through each component (with label A to K) is shown. After passing through the
564 aperture, the ions will pass through a series of deceleration lenses (labeled F to K)
565 that refocus and decelerate them to a desired energy before reaching the final stage in
566 the deposition chamber.

567 The operation procedures of the hyperthermal ion beam deposition of ^{28}Si are
568 described below:

- 569 1. Inject working gas (SiH_4 in this work) from the gas line into the ion source using a
570 high precision leak valve.
- 571 2. Turn on and set the voltages for anode and cathode. For SiH_4 operation, a typical
572 anode voltage is ≈ 50 V and cathode voltage is in the range of ≈ -1.5 kV to -3.2 kV.
- 573 3. Set the voltage V_T for transport to be -4 kV.
- 574 4. Turn on voltages V_E and V_F for extraction cusp and focus, those are floating on top
575 of the transport.
- 576 5. Turn on the ion source magnet to ignite a plasma in the ion source.
- 577 6. Set the magnetic sector mass analyzer to the target ion mass (28 amu).
- 578 7. Turn on the deceleration lenses A2, B1-B4 and X. Collect and monitor the ion
579 current at the deposition position using an aperture.

580 8. Starting from the anode voltage, fine tuning the voltages along the beamline all the
581 way to the final lens to maximize the ion current detected at the deposition location.

582 9. Prepare sample to target temperature and open gate valve to start deposition.

583

584 **2.3.1.2 Ion Beam Characterization**

585

586

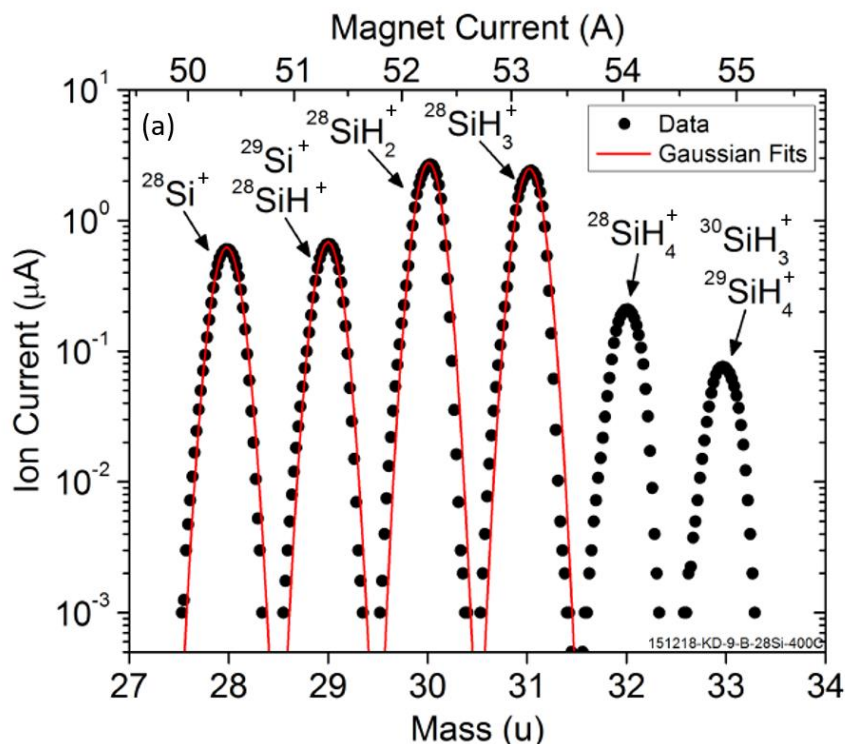
587 Here we introduce the methods to characterize the ion beam for isotopically
588 enriched ^{28}Si deposition. The first important aspect is the ion beam mass spectrum
589 collected from the magnetic sector mass analyzer. The ion current is measured using a
590 home-made aperture located at the deposition position with a picoammeter (with a
591 typical background noise of 10 pA) while sweeping the magnetic field of the mass
592 analyzer, which corresponds to sweeping the mass/charge ratio, m/Z of the ions.
593 Measuring and analyzing the mass spectrum of the ion beam is a critical step for both
594 assessing the mass separation of the ion species, which limits the enrichment level of
595 ^{28}Si , and detecting the contamination levels in the ion source, such as gas molecules
596 contributed from background C, O and N. The mass spectra for SiH_4 gas and other
597 background gas species are shown in Fig. 2.6. Panel (a) shows an example of the
598 mass spectrum using SiH_4 gas during ^{28}Si deposition. The y-axis is the ion current in
599 log scale collected at the sample location, the x-axis is the magnetic current of the
600 mass analyzer, which also corresponds to the mass of the ions. Ion current peaks are
601 marked according to the ion species, such as the $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ and various Si hydride ions due
602 to incomplete cracking of the SiH_4 molecules. For example, the ions at 28 amu are
603 from $^{28}\text{Si}^+$, the ions at 29 amu consists of both $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ and $^{28}\text{SiH}^+$, and the ions at 30
604 amu are from a combination of $^{30}\text{Si}^+$, $^{29}\text{SiH}^+$ and $^{28}\text{SiH}_2^+$, etc. Those ion species are

distinguishable with a higher mass separation, for example, during the SIMS measurement of the isotope fractions [102]. The typical ion current obtained for $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ is a few hundred nA, which is about 10% of the total current of SiH_4 . To obtain the mass separation ability of the system, a phenomenological Gaussian fit of the following form is used to fit the spectrum:

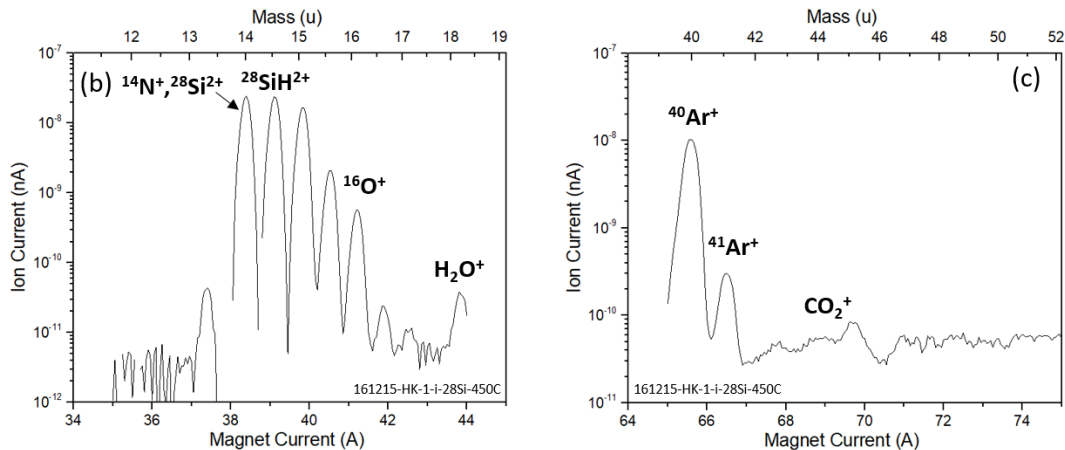
$$I = I_0 + \frac{B}{\sigma\sqrt{2\pi}} \exp\left(-\frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{m-m_c}{\sigma}\right)^2\right) \quad (2.1)$$

where I is the ion current measured, I_0 is the current offset from the background noise, B is the area of the Gaussian, m is the mass, m_c is the center of the mass peak and σ is the standard deviation of the fit. The factors that affect the mass resolution include the width of the aperture, energy spread of the ion beam, angular distribution due to lensing effects, etc... The fluctuation of the current from the detector is < 100 pA. As shown in panel (a), the Gaussian peak fits well with the collected data with symmetrical shape, indicating that the beam is experiencing very small perturbation from scattering effects, which usually can be seen with the presence of a non-symmetrical shoulder peak that is $\approx 10\%$ of the primary peak height. From the fitting, the separation between 28 amu and 29 amu peak centers is about 11σ , which corresponds to a lower bound on the ^{29}Si concentration of about 10^{-26} isotope fraction in the ^{28}Si film, assuming negligible gas scattering and side wall scattering [103]. In some occasions, there might be a small shoulder peak observed in addition to the main peaks. This is likely due to non-ideal beam tuning, resulting from the ion scattering off the mass analyzer aperture.

Ion beam mass spectra of the possible background contaminations that are presented in the ion beam along with the SiH_4 gas are also shown. Panel (b) shows a



629



630

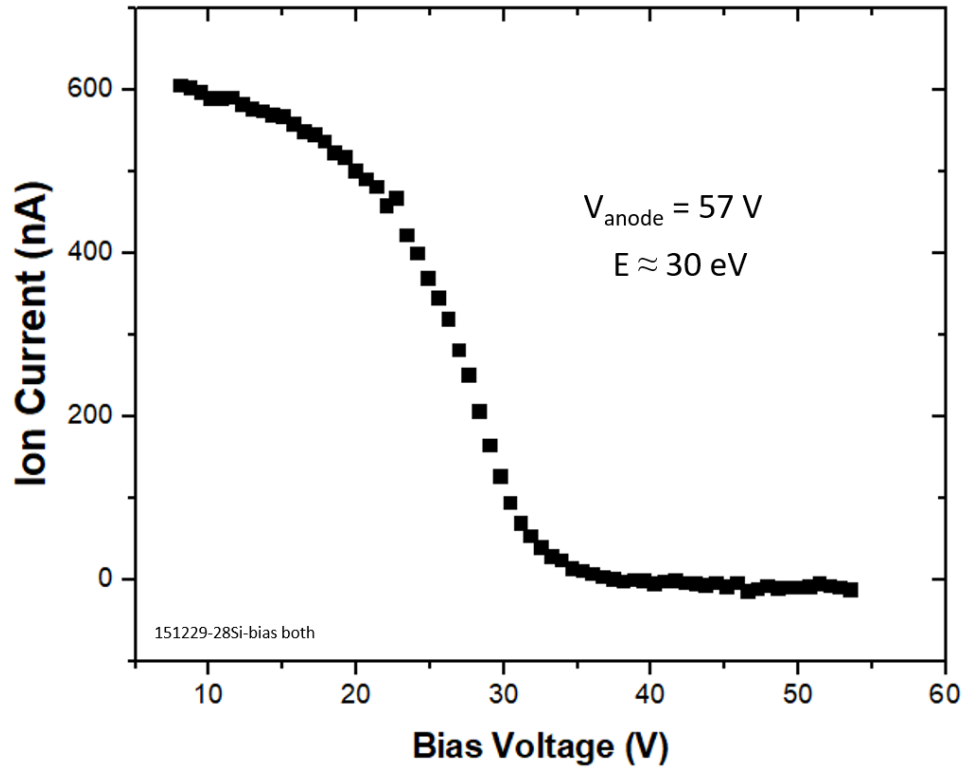
631 Figure 2.6: Ion beam mass spectra of working gas SiH_4 .
 632 Panel (a) shows the ion current collected at the sample deposition location using a 4.9
 633 mm^2 aperture. ^{28}Si ions and Si hydride ions can be seen from 28 amu to 33 amu.
 634 Gaussian fits using equation (2.1) are presented as red solid lines, showing a good fit.
 635 Panel (b) and (c) are taken using the new UHV ion source. They show the related
 636 background gas contaminations and doubly charged Si hydride ions ranging from 12
 637 amu to 50 amu. Possible contaminants include: CO_2 , N, O and H_2O . Ar is present in
 638 the ion beam since we are using Ar gas as a dilution gas and some residual gas may
 639 be remained in the gasline. (Panel (a) is modified from Ref. [87] with permission)

spectrum in the range of 11 amu to 20 amu. Possible candidates for those peaks are:
 $^{12}\text{C}^+$ (12 amu), $^{14}\text{N}^+$ (14 amu), $^{16}\text{O}^+$ (16 amu) and H_2O^+ (18 amu). The presence of ^{12}C ,
 ^{14}N and ^{16}O can be a source of chemical impurities in the ^{28}Si film since they can pass
through the mass-selective aperture in the form of CO^+ and N_2^+ (28 amu).
Contributions from the doubly charged silane molecules and Si ions are also possible,
such as $^{28}\text{Si}^{2+}$ (14 amu), $^{28}\text{SiH}^{2+}$ (14.5 amu), $^{28}\text{SiH}_2^{2+}$ (15 amu), etc. Panel (c) shows
the possible contributions from higher mass peaks, such as $^{40}\text{Ar}^+$ (40 amu) and CO_2^+
(44 amu).

Another important aspect of the ion beam characterization is the energy. The
energy distribution of the ion beams can be measured by a “roll off” curve (Fig. 2.7)
by reverse biasing the aperture in front of the current collector. As the aperture
voltage is increased, the current initially decreases as a power law, approximately
linearly, corresponding to an increasing collection of secondary electrons produced
by ions colliding on the metal surfaces. As the bias voltage exceeds the energy of the
slower ions, those ions are repelled and result in a further, sharper decrease in current
until only secondary electrons are being collected, producing a negative current at
high bias voltages [101]. The total current as a function of bias voltage can be
modelled as:

$$I(V) = I_0 - I_b \text{erf} \left(\frac{V - E_b}{\sqrt{2}\sigma_b} \right) - I_e V^\gamma \quad (2.2)$$

where I_0 is the zero bias current, the second term is the integrated Gaussian of the
total ion beam current with E_b the mean ion energy, the third term is a
phenomenological power law accounting for the increase in secondary electron
current [104]. An example of the energy distribution curve is shown in Fig. 2.7.



663

664 Figure 2.7: Beam energy roll off curve for $^{28}\text{Si}^+$.

665 As the bias voltage increases, the ion current first decreases linearly as the positively
 666 charged are repelled. At the bias voltage, the ion current decreases more rapidly until
 667 a negative current is reached. The anode voltage is set at 57V, the extracted mean ion
 668 energy is about 30 eV.

669

670 The spatial distribution of the beam spot of our ^{28}Si deposition is measured by

671 using the same aperture for collecting the ion current while scanning in two

672 dimensions. The aperture hole is about 3mm in diameter and it is attached to a

673 collector plate behind it. As a result, ion current passing through the aperture can be

674 collected and used to estimate the flux of the ion beam. Fig.2.8 is an example of the

675 collected 2D map of the ion current using Ar gas [87]. The typical maximum current

676 at the center is about 550 nA, where the adjacent contour line represents a 10 % drop

677 in the measured ion current respect to the center. The spatial distribution is 4 mm in

z-direction and 8 mm in y-direction. However, the size of the actual ion beam with relatively large thickness (since the current density at the edges are too small) is smaller, usually $\approx 4\pi \text{ mm}^2$. A beam spot with similar size is used for ^{28}Si deposition.

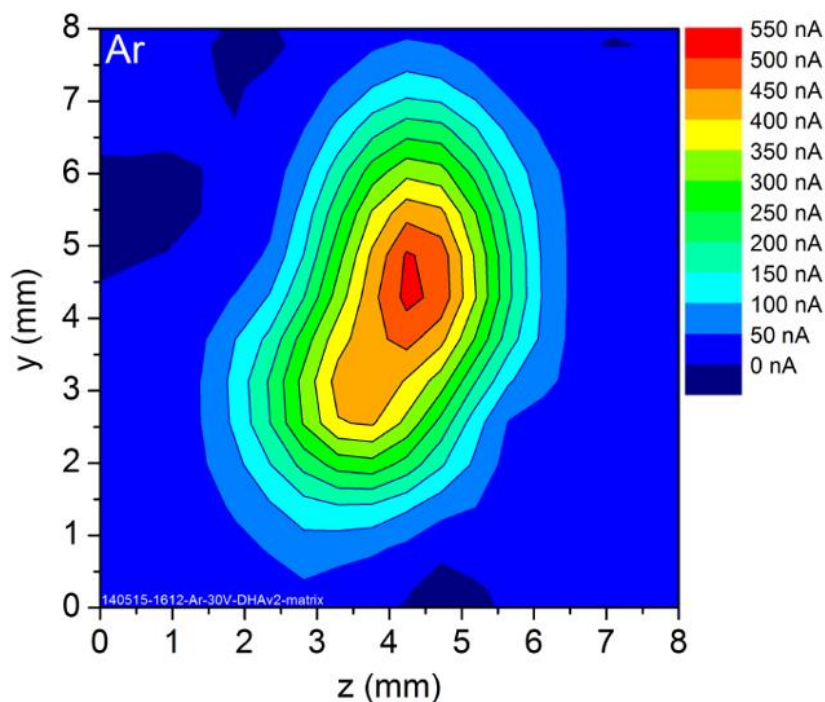


Figure 2.8: 2D mapping of the ion beam spot with Ar.

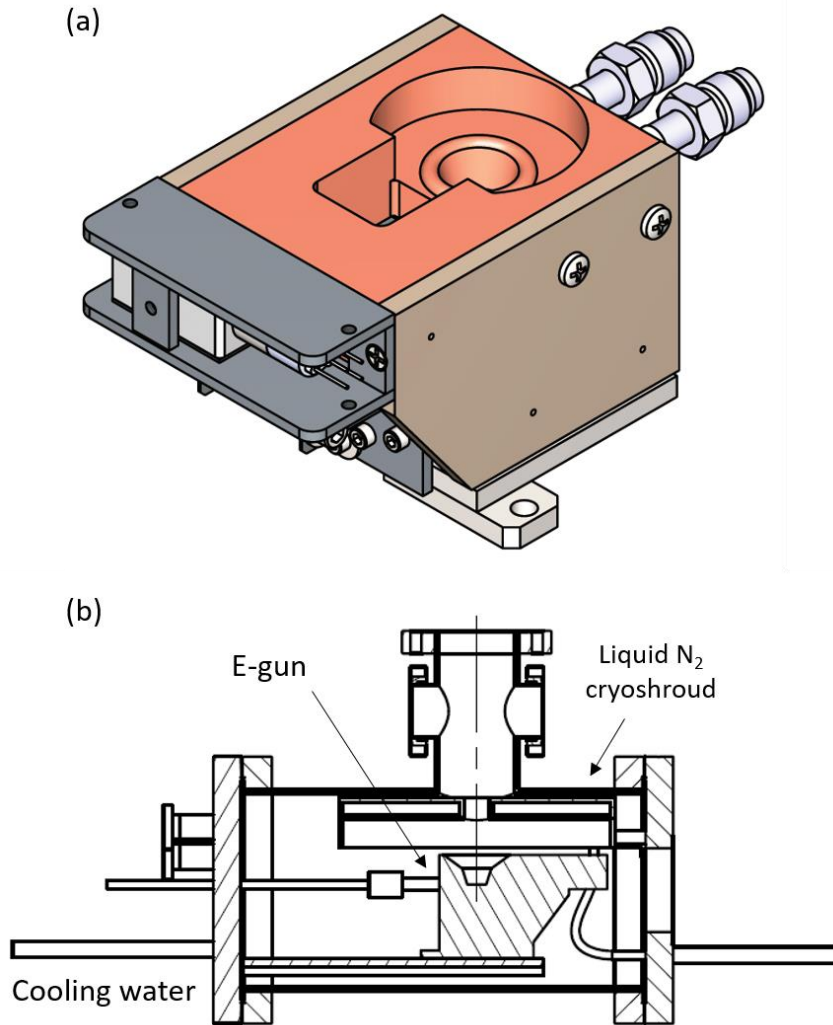
The detector aperture is moving in y and z direction during the scan. The center maximum current is about 550 nA, with 10% drop to the adjacent contour lines. The real beam spot size with relatively large thickness is estimated to be about $4\pi \text{ mm}^2$. (Taken from Ref. [87] with permission)

2.3.2 Electron Beam Evaporation of Natural Si

The natural Si deposition source is located at the bottom of the UHV deposition chamber. It is an electron beam evaporator from Thermionics Lab, Inc. The schematic of the design of this electron gun is shown in Fig. 2.9. Panel (a) is the CAD drawing of the electron gun from Thermionics, where the source material is put in the middle

695 of a copper pocket. One advantage of this design compared to the previously used Si
696 source is that the electrons from the filament are generated at the side of the pocket
697 and re-focused onto the source material by a magnetic field. This prevents the source
698 material and evaporated flux to be exposed from the filament, both reducing the
699 source of contamination to the deposited samples and increasing the lifetime of the
700 filament. Cooling water lines are used to prevent the overheating of the electron gun,
701 with a typical water flow of 1.0 GPM at a source power $< 3000\text{W}$. Panel (b) shows
702 the assembly of the system on the deposition chamber, where the e-gun is at the
703 bottom of the housing. A liquid nitrogen cryoshroud is located on top of the e-gun
704 with a hole aligned to the source center. A float zone (FZ) refined, intrinsic silicon
705 source with volume of 1 cm^3 is used in this work, the chemical purity of this Si is
706 99.999%.

707 A QCM is mounted on top of the deposition chamber with a linear translator so
708 that it can be moved to the same deposition location as the substrate. The deposition
709 rate varies depending on the power that we put into the e-gun. Fig. 2.10 shows the
710 deposition rate measured at the deposition location as a function of source power,
711 which is approximately 30 cm away from the Si source. Note that this rate is
712 measured with newly loaded source material, a gradual decrease in deposition rate is
713 expected as the Si source is consumed after hours of deposition. The typical pressure
714 during deposition is about 1×10^{-9} Torr (1.35×10^{-7} Pa).



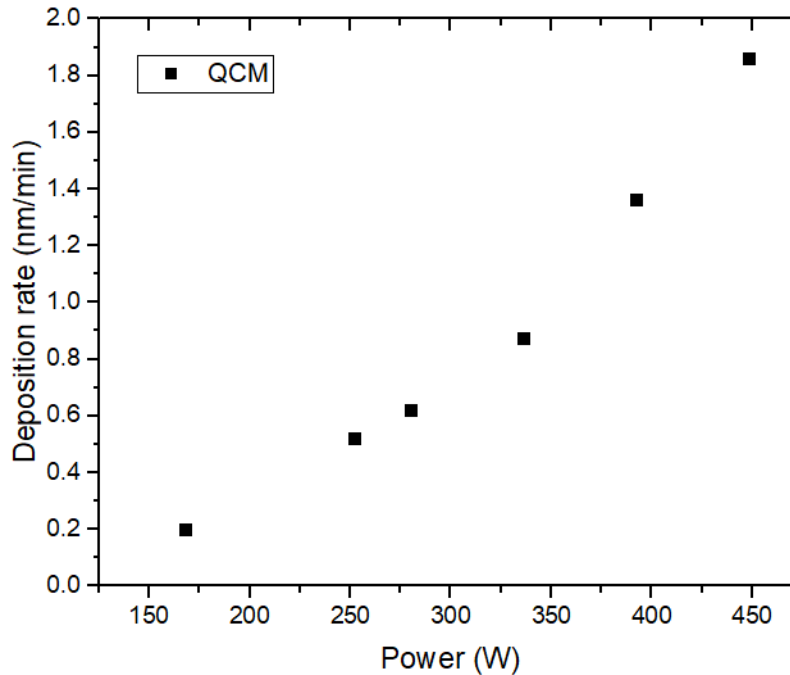
715

716 Figure 2 9: The schematics of the Si e-gun.

717 (a) the electron beam evaporation source, with copper pocket for source material. The
 718 filament is located at the side of this e-gun so that the evaporated flux will not be in
 719 contact with the filament. This will increase both the lifetime of the filament and the
 720 chemical purity of the deposited film. (b) a side view assembly of the electron gun
 721 with cryoshroud. The e-gun system is located at the bottom of the deposition chamber
 722 (see Fig. 2.1), where the manipulator can rotate the sample to allow normal incidence
 723 of the evaporated flux. (Panel a is taken from Thermionics).

724

725



726

727 Figure 2.10: E-gun Si deposition rate vs power, measured by QCM.

728 The deposition rate is controlled by the power of the Si source. Note that this rate is
 729 measured with newly loaded source material, a gradual decrease in deposition rate is
 730 expected as the Si is consumed after hours of deposition.

731

732 2.3.3 Thermal Evaporation of Al

733

734

735 The Al delta layers are deposited using a thermal evaporation furnace similar to a

736 Knudson cell in UHV deposition chamber. It is a commercial Radak furnace from

737 Luxel. The Al source is located at the end of the deposition chamber near the STM,

738 which has a shutter controlled by a pneumatic valve. Ultra-high purity Al pellets

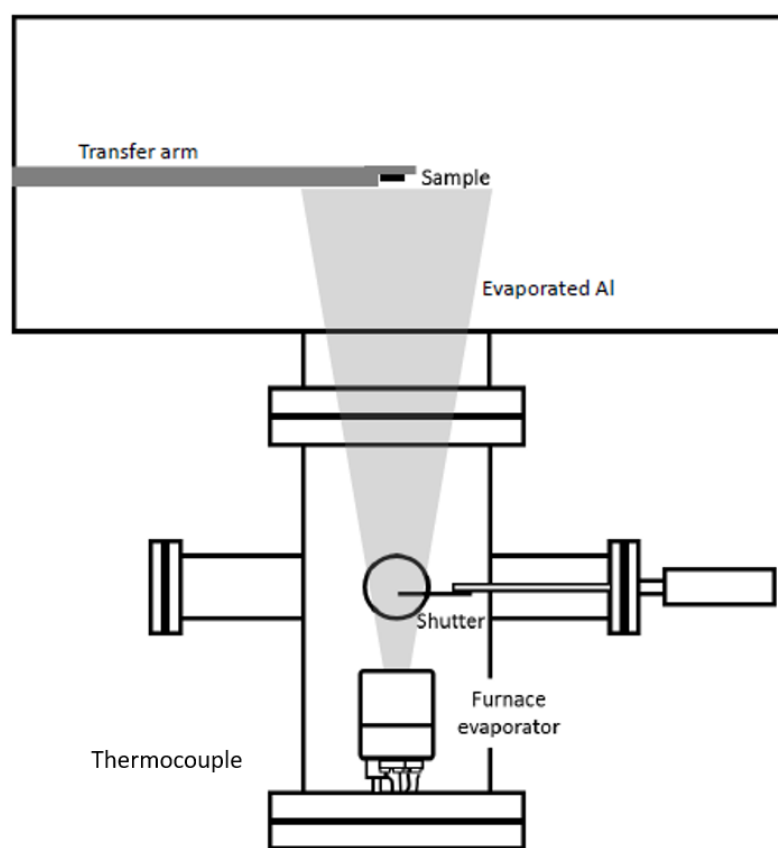
739 (99.999%) are used as source materials and are loaded in a pyrolytic boron nitride

740 (PBN) liner. The liner is then mounted inside an alumina crucible, with a

741 thermocouple at the bottom, as shown in Fig. 2.11. Since the liner and the crucible are

742 made of two different materials, the difference in thermal expansion coefficient may

743 cause the cracking of the crucible during cool down where Al will contract more
 744 strongly than the PBN liner, putting it in a mixture of tensile and shear stress. To
 745 prevent this from happening, we have to be extra cautious during the cool down
 746 process, usually with less than 0.5 °C/s around the melting point. We normally keep
 747 the Al furnace at a temperature (≈ 770 °C) above the melting point of the Al (660 °C)
 748 while maintaining a low rate of evaporation to ensure longer lifetime.



749
 750 Figure 2.11: A schematic of the thermal evaporation source of Al.
 751 The furnace is located at the bottom of the deposition chamber (as shown in Fig. 2.1)
 752 near the STM. A shutter is installed with a pneumatic valve control. A transfer arm
 753 (mag rod) is used to move samples to target location for Al deposition and to STM
 754 chamber for characterization. (Modified from Ref. [76] with permission)
 755
 756
 757

758 2.4 Scanning Tunneling Microscope (STM)

759

760

761

762

763

764

765

766

767

768

769

770

771

772

773

774

775

776

777

778
$$I_T \propto \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \rho_t(E - eV_T) \rho_s(E) (f_t(E - eV_T) - f_s(E)) |M(E - eV_T, E)|^2 dE \quad (2.3)$$

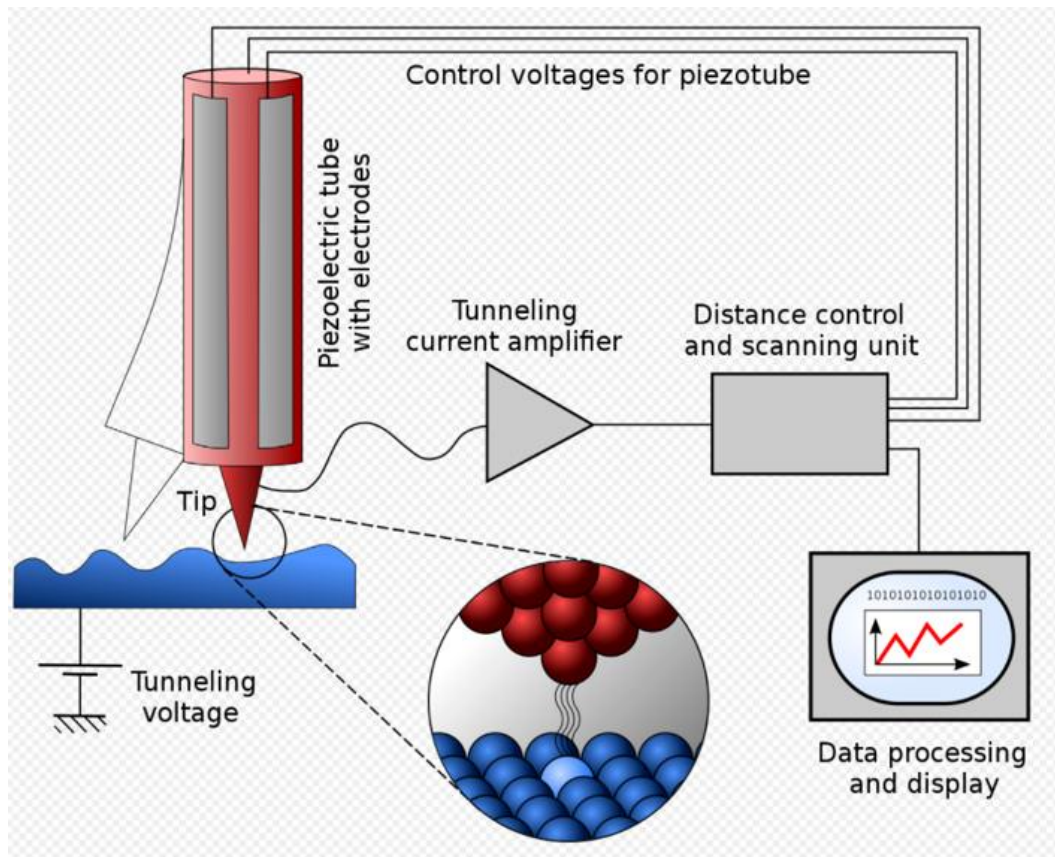
779

780

The samples grown from the ion beamline and deposition chamber can be transferred to the STM chamber for *in situ* characterization. This prevents contamination to the surface during transport out of vacuum and provide flexibility for surface inspection during the deposition and annealing steps. STM is a non-destructive tool for imaging surfaces at the atomic level. It can be used to distinguish features smaller than 0.1 nm with a 0.01 nm depth resolution [105]. The STM is based on quantum tunneling and piezoelectric effect, where the first allows us to image the surface and the second allows us to control the tip position with angstrom-level precision. As shown in Fig. 2.12, a typical setup includes a sharp metallic tip that is brought within several angstroms to the sample surface using a piezoelectric tube with electrodes. This 3D piezoelectric tube rasters the tip position in the lateral x and y directions and the axial z direction is controlled by a feedback loop which compares the tunneling current with the set value. When voltage is applied between the tip and the sample, electrons can tunnel through and the current can be calculated using the time-dependent perturbation theory. The tunneling current I_T is exponentially dependent to the distance between the tip and the sample d . It can be expressed as [106]:

where ρ_t and ρ_s are the density of state of the tip and sample, respectively, $f(E)$ is the Fermi-Dirac distribution for the electrons and $|M|^2$ is the tunneling matrix element,

781 which is a function of the bias voltage V_T , electron mass and wavefunctions of the
 782 tunneling electron before and after tunneling.



783
 784 Figure 2.12: A schematic drawing of a STM.
 785 When the tip is brought within a few nm to the surface with a bias voltage applied
 786 between the two, electrons can tunnel from the apex of the tip to the sample, or vice
 787 versa. A constant current mode is used in this work. The tunneling current is
 788 maintained at the setpoint by a 3D piezoelectric feedback loop, which provides the
 789 topography of the sample surface. (Taken from Ref. [107])
 790

791 In this work, STM is frequently used to determine the surface quality of the
 792 sample between each processing steps. For example, after substrate flashing,
 793 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si and natural abundance Si deposition, Al delta layer
 794 deposition and thermal annealing. It is also used to estimate the 2D areal density of Al
 795 being deposited on the substrate, as will be discussed in Chapter 6. For a Si substrate,
 796 the typical scanning parameters are -2 V, 100 pA with a pixel resolution of 300×300 .

797 For deposited Si epitaxial thin films and Al delta layers, positive tip bias of +2 V, 100
798 pA are used. From time to time, the tip becomes “dirty”, meaning that contaminant
799 molecules accumulate on the tip end, resulting in a degradation in image quality.
800 When this happens, the tip either needs to be replaced or re-conditioned using a tip
801 preparation tool. The tip preparation tool is located at the bottom of the deposition
802 and analysis chamber near the load lock (see Fig. 2.1). A thoriated tungsten filament
803 is used to emit electrons (emission current < 3 mA). The tip is moved to a short
804 distance (1 mm or less) right opposite the filament and is biased up to 1 kV. In this
805 high electric field, the emitted electrons are accelerated and bombard the apex of the
806 tip. This will clean the deposits from the tip and extend the lifetime of that tip for
807 STM imaging.

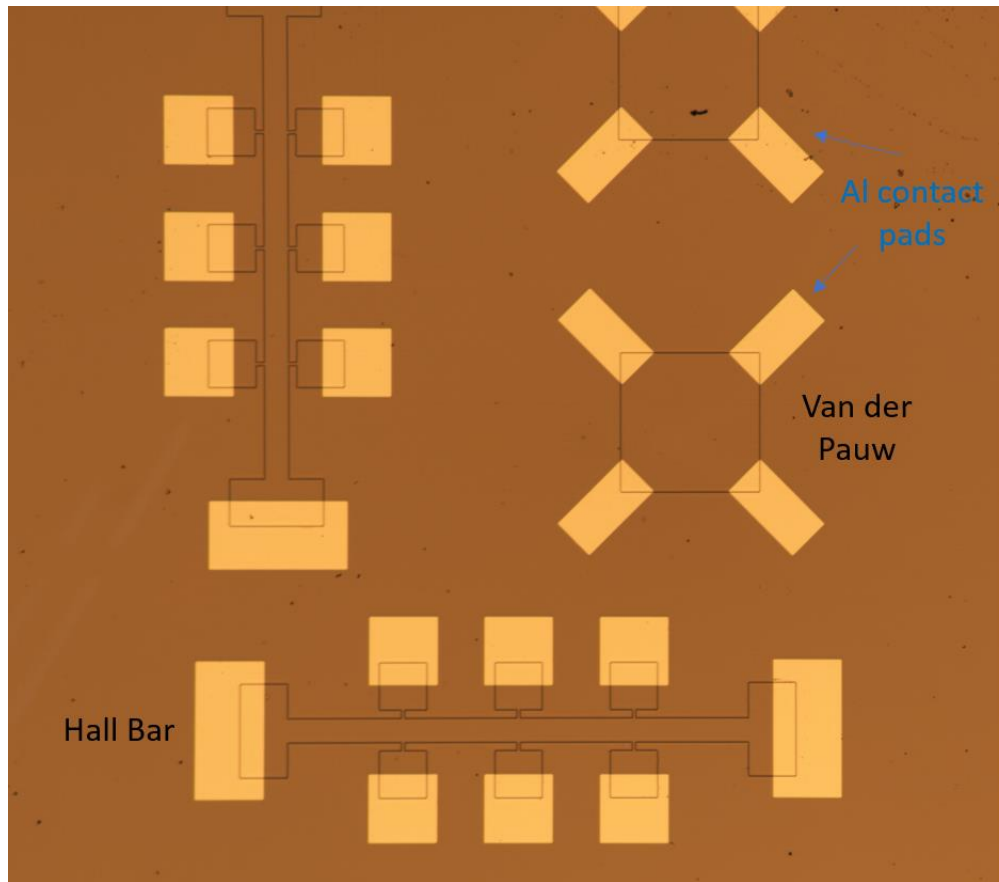
808

809 **2.4 Hall Devices and Measurements**

810

811 Hall bar devices have been made on the Al delta layer samples in order to
812 characterize the electrical properties (carrier type, density and mobility) of this
813 heterostructure at low temperature. Fig. 2.13 shows a microscope image of a Hall bar
814 and a Van der Pauw devices after fabrication. The device was fabricated on top of a
815 Si-Al-Si heterostructure with $\approx 50\text{nm}$ Si capping layer. This mesa-etched Hall bar
816 device was patterned using photolithography and RIE etching. The dimension of one
817 Hall bar is $50\text{ }\mu\text{m} \times 1000\text{ }\mu\text{m}$. The bright yellow pads are the Al contact pads for wire
818 bonds and electrical conduction.

819



820

821 Figure 2.13: Microscope image of Hall bar and Vander Pauw devices.
 822 Mesa-etched Hall bar devices after fabrication. The bright yellow pads are the Al
 823 contact pads for electrical conduction. The rectangular device is the Van der Pauw
 824 and the bottom device is the Hall bar.

825

826 The Hall effect measurement was originated from Edwin H. Hall, where a voltage

827 difference is produced across an electrical conductor with a transverse current and

828 perpendicular magnetic field (to the current) [108]. From the Hall measurement, the

829 carrier type, carrier density and mobility of the dopant can be obtained. The basic

830 principle of Hall measurement is based on the Lorentz force, which is a combination

831 of both electric and magnetic forces. A total force of $-q(\mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B})$ will be

832 experienced by a charge when moving along the electric field direction perpendicular

833 to an applied magnetic field. A schematic of the Hall measurement setup is shown in

834 Fig. 2.14, assume a constant current is applied from top to the bottom of the Hall bar
835 in the presence of a perpendicular magnetic field. Due to the Lorentz force, electrons
836 will drift away from the current direction toward the left, resulting in an excess
837 negative charge on this side of the device. This will result in a potential difference
838 between the two sides of the device, called Hall voltage V_H (or V_{xy} as marked in
839 Fig.2.14). The magnitude of this voltage is equal to IB/qnd , where q is the elementary
840 charge, n is the bulk density and d is the thickness of the sample. It can be converted
841 to a 2D sheet density $n_s = nd$. The relationship between the Hall voltage and the
842 carrier density and mobility is described as:

$$843 \quad n_s = IB/q|V_H| \quad (2.4)$$

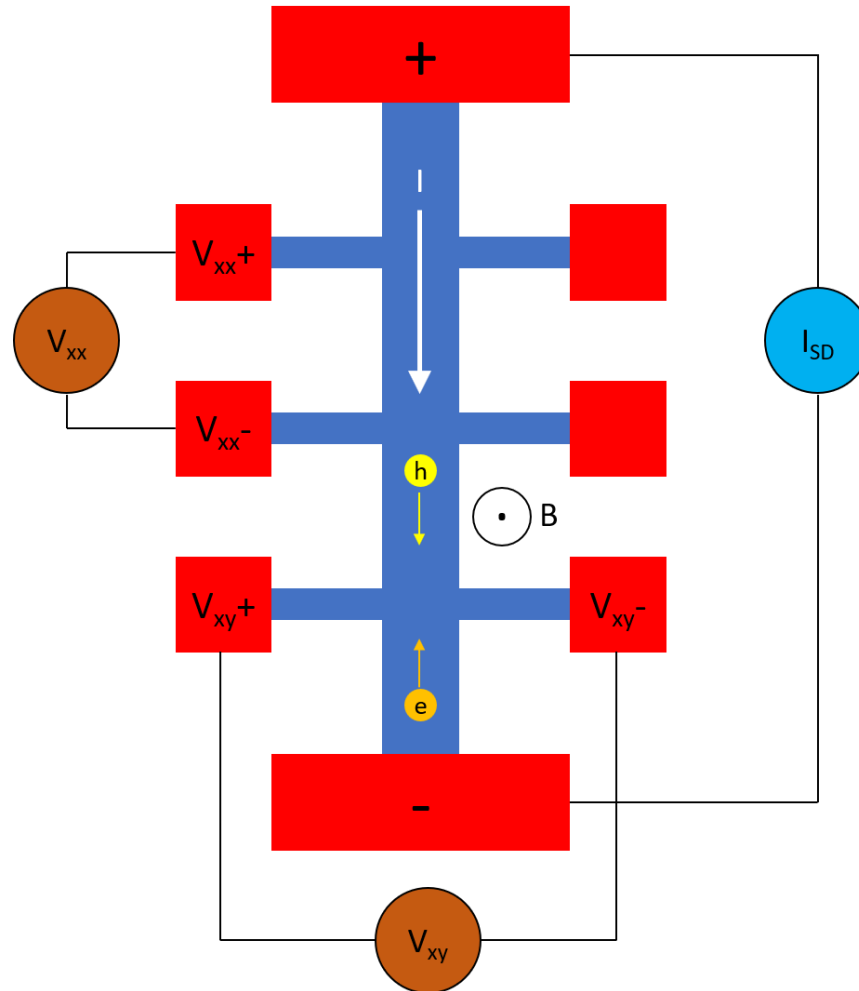
$$844 \quad \mu = |V_H|/R_{sq}IB = 1/qn_sR_{sq} \quad (2.5)$$

845 ,where R_{sq} is the sheet resistance.

846

847

848



849

850 Figure 2.14: Schematic of Hall effect measurement.

851 Hall effect caused by the Lorentz force applied on moving charges. A voltage
 852 difference is produced across an electrical conductor/semiconductor with a transverse
 853 current and perpendicular magnetic field (to the current).

854

855 **Chapter 3: Ultra-high Vacuum Ion Source for ^{28}Si**

856 **Deposition**

857
858 In this chapter, an ultra-high vacuum (UHV) compatible Penning ion source is
859 presented as an upgrade to our prior ion source. The main goal of this new design is
860 to improve chemical purity of our ^{28}Si thin films while preserving the same
861 enrichment capability ($< 1 \text{ ppm } ^{29}\text{Si}$). Enriched ^{28}Si is a critical material for quantum
862 information due to the absence of nuclear spins. In some cases, the material must be
863 grown by low temperature molecular beam epitaxy (MBE), followed by scanning
864 tunneling microscopy (STM) hydrogen lithography to produce qubit devices.
865 Traditional high-purity physical vapor methods typically deliver a very small fraction
866 of source material onto the target substrate, making the cost for use with highly
867 enriched source materials very high. Thus, directed beam sources provide an efficient
868 alternative. This UHV Penning source uses all metal or ceramic parts and a
869 removable electromagnet to allow bake-out. The source gas is commercial (natural
870 isotope abundance) silane gas (SiH_4), an inexpensive source material. High
871 enrichment levels up to 99.99987 % (corresponding to $8.32 \times 10^{-7} \text{ mol/mol } ^{29}\text{Si}$) and
872 a high chemical purity of 99.965 % are obtained without post-processing. I will
873 discuss the design concept and the capabilities of this new UHV ion source, including
874 its discharge properties with SiH_4 , the ion mass spectrum, STM surface topography of
875 a deposited film, and the chemical purity improvements measured by secondary ion
876 mass spectroscopy (SIMS). Further upgrades including the ion beam sweeper and
877 UHV gas line system with purifier will also be presented.

878

879 **3.1 Introduction**

880

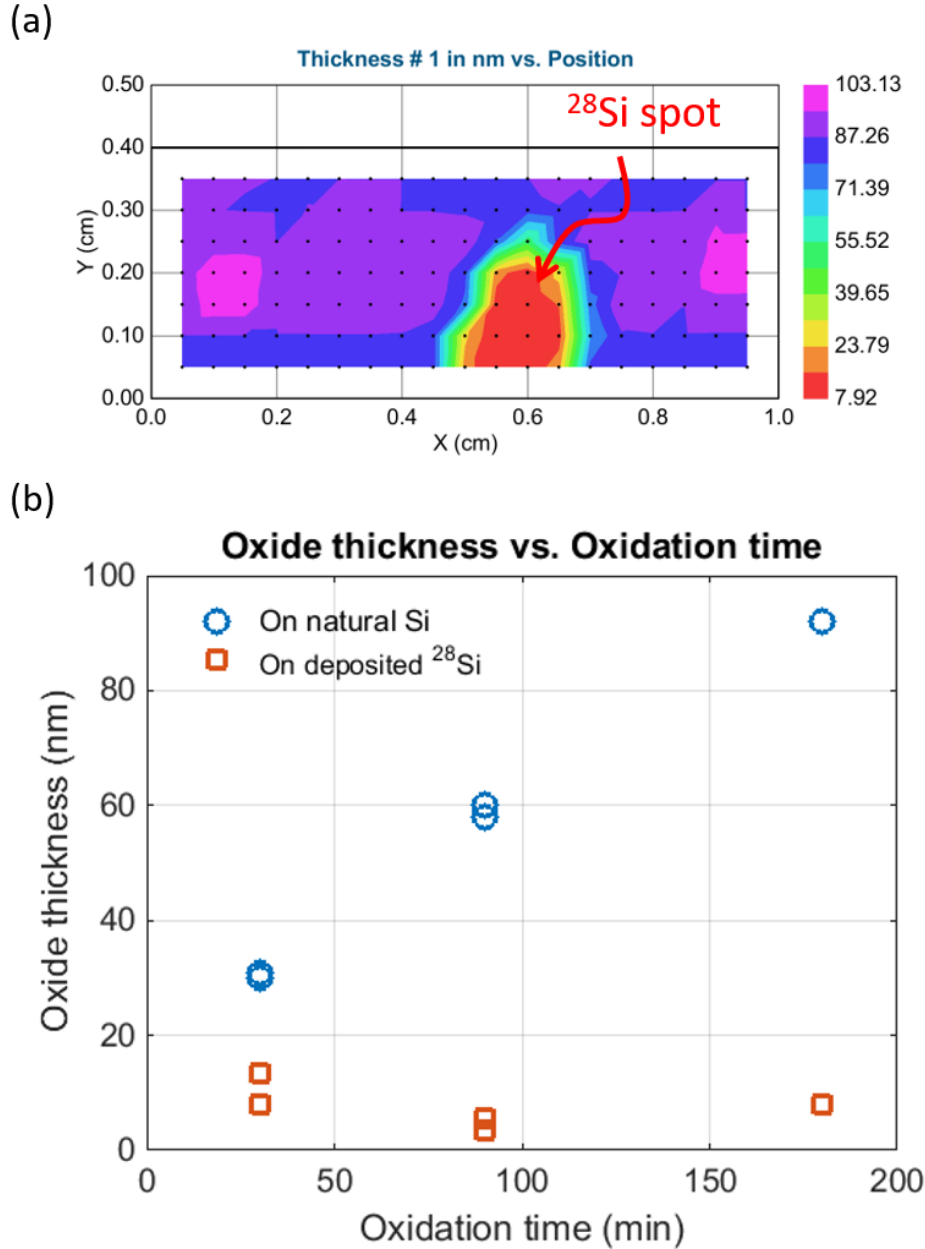
881

882 Isotopically enriched silicon-based qubits that utilize electron and/or nuclear spins
883 in quantum dots and/or donors are competitive candidates for quantum computation
884 (or memory) due to very long coherence times ^{[109], [29]} and high gate fidelities
885 ^{[110], [111]}. Compared to natural abundance silicon, the coherence times increase orders
886 of magnitude when using isotopically enriched ²⁸Si as host material. Natural silicon
887 contains $\approx 4.7\%$ ²⁹Si (nuclear $I = \frac{1}{2}$), which causes random fluctuations and
888 inhomogeneities in the background magnetic field and dramatically reduces the qubit
889 coherence time. By reducing the ²⁹Si nuclear spin density to $< 0.005\%$, ³¹P nuclear
890 spin coherence times (T_{2n}) approaching an hour ^[30] and electron spin coherence times
891 (T_{2e}) exceeding a second ^[31] have been reported in ²⁸Si. However, as was introduced
892 in Chapter 1, the supply of isotopically enriched ²⁸Si is scarce and limited. The
893 isotopically enriched ²⁸Si materials within this community are either not extremely
894 enriched ($\approx 99.9\%$ ²⁸Si), are of very limited quantity, or are not being replenished.

895 We have previously reported on our ability to make very highly enriched ²⁸Si,
896 where we used a Penning ion source to ionize natural abundance SiH₄ gas, mass
897 filtered the ions, decelerated them to hyperthermal energies, and thus deposited
898 isotopically enriched ²⁸Si *in situ* ^{[103], [101], [112]}. Using this method, enrichment of ²⁸Si $>$
899 99.99983% ($< 10^{-6}$ mol/mol ²⁹Si) was achieved. This is the highest ²⁸Si enrichment
900 known to be reported so far. However, the chemical purity of the silicon films using
901 this ion source was relatively poor (98.47 %). SIMS was used to determine the
902 dominant chemical impurities of carbon (C), oxygen (O) and nitrogen (N). Our prior

903 system analysis assumed only background impurities in the growth chamber could be
904 incorporated, however, mass 28 amu impurities mixed into the silane source gas in
905 the inferior vacuum region of the ion source were also transported ballistically (not
906 just diffusively) along with the silicon ion beam, due to their similar molecular mass.
907 For example, N_2^+ , CO^+ and other mass 28 amu ionized compounds such as C_2H_4^+ and
908 CNH_2^+ can pass through our mass selector to the sample since our mass resolution
909 does not discriminate at that level (< 0.03 amu).

910 Therefore, here we target the vacuum condition of the ion source chamber for
911 improving the chemical purity of our films. Our prior Penning source was not ultra-
912 high vacuum (UHV) compatible. It used rubber O-rings for vacuum seal and plastics
913 for high voltage isolation with a base pressure of $\approx 2.7 \times 10^{-6}$ Pa ($\approx 2 \times 10^{-8}$ Torr).
914 Consequently, the ^{28}Si films grown using that ion source had C concentrations in the
915 range of 10^{20} cm^{-3} , and O and N concentrations in the range of 10^{19} cm^{-3} , respectively.
916 This impurity level is a problem for device fabrication (e.g., high quality oxide
917 growth) and can potentially act as a source of decoherence for qubits in silicon ^{[113,}
918 ^{114]}. Fig. 3.1 (a) shows an ellipsometry measurement on a $4\text{mm} \times 10\text{mm}$ sample after
919 thermal oxide growth on ^{28}Si thin film using the prior ion source. The ^{28}Si beam spot
920 (mountain shape) is marked with red arrow. The color scale on the right represents
921 the thickness of the oxide. As we can see, oxide growth on top of ^{28}Si is limited, with
922 an average oxide thickness of $< 20\text{nm}$, compared to $> 80\text{nm}$ on the area without ^{28}Si .
923 Fig. 3.1 (b) is a summary plot of the oxide thickness vs oxidation time on a natural Si
924 substrate and deposited ^{28}Si . The oxide grows smoothly on natural Si vs time but is
925 largely limited on ^{28}Si sample. Further analysis has been done with SEM and



926

927 Figure 3.1: Oxide growth with ^{28}Si thin film deposited by the prior ion source.
 928 Panel (a) shows an ellipsometry measurement of the oxide thickness on a $4\text{ mm} \times 10$
 929 mm sample with ^{28}Si deposited. The middle area marked with red arrow is the ^{28}Si
 930 spot. Oxide growth is largely limited at that area. Panel (b) is a summary of the oxide
 931 thickness vs oxidation time for two samples: natural Si substrate and ^{28}Si thin film.
 932 Oxide was grown successfully on the natural Si but not ^{28}Si . (Taken from Dr. A. N.
 933 Ramanayaka with permission)

934

935 energy-dispersive X-ray spectroscopy (EDS), but none of them showed evidence of a

936 surface impurity layer that is present before going into furnace. Nonetheless, it is

937 most likely that the chemical impurity concentration presents in the ^{28}Si is too high,
938 and that suppresses the oxidation process. Therefore, a new UHV ion source is
939 needed to eliminate residual gases in the ion source and the chemical impurities in the
940 ^{28}Si film.

941 As described above, the system with the newly designed UHV ion source must
942 produce highly enriched ^{28}Si ($< 10^{-6}$ mol/mol ^{29}Si) and improved chemical purity ($<$
943 10^{18} cm $^{-3}$ impurities) at the same time. The specific goals are: 1) to reduce ionization
944 source base pressure to $< 3 \times 10^{-8}$ Pa ($\approx 2 \times 10^{-10}$ Torr) to increase the film chemical
945 purity; 2) to identify the source's optimum operating conditions for epitaxial thin film
946 deposition; and 3) to enrich epitaxial ^{28}Si thin films to $< 10^{-6}$ mol/mol ^{29}Si . In this
947 chapter, we present the details of our new ion source able to achieve these goals,
948 present the data and discuss these performance metrics.

949

950 **3.2 Experimental Setup**

951

952

953 The design of the UHV ion source is described below in Fig. 3.2. In addition to
954 achieving ultra-high vacuum, this UHV ion source must also be compatible with the
955 existing ion transport, mass filter and deposition system. The details of the associated
956 system are introduced in Chapter 2 and can be found elsewhere ^[87, 101], however, a
957 brief description is presented here to assist understanding. To recap, the enriched
958 silicon system consists of five subsystems: the gas line, the ionization source, ion
959 transport, the deposition chamber and a scanning tunneling microscope (STM)
960 chamber. The ion source is a Penning-type ion source ^[115], which has a cylindrical
961 anode and cathodes at each end that creates an axial confining potential well. The

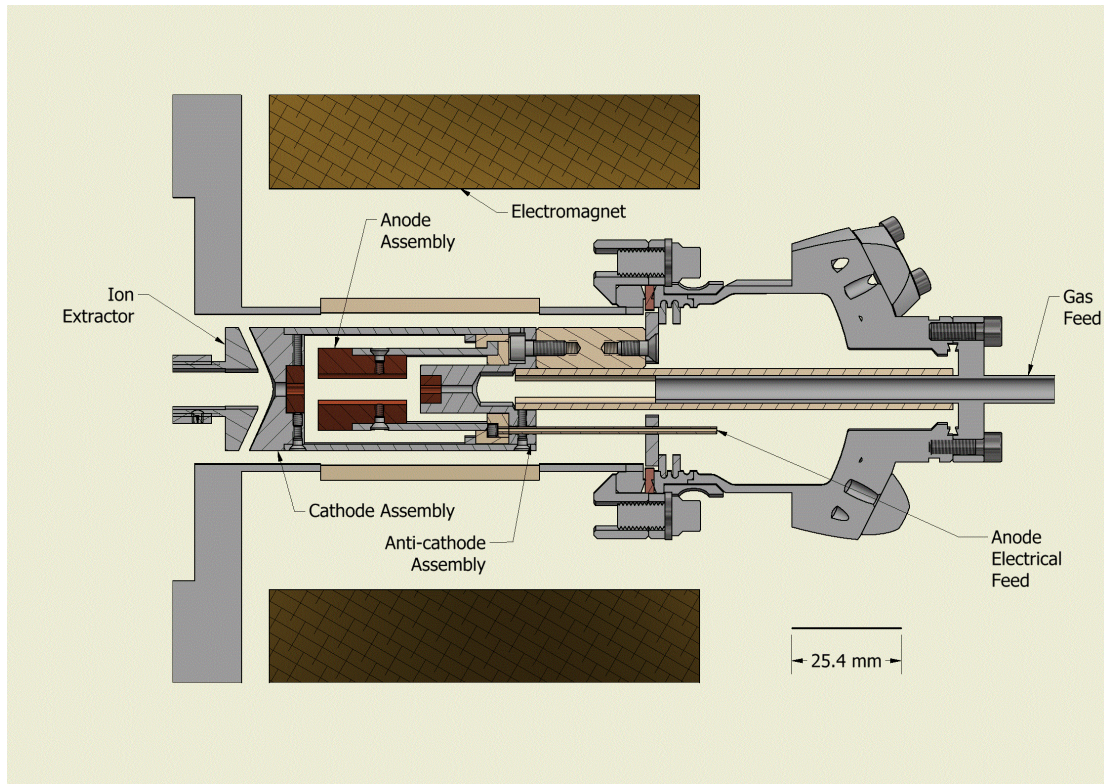
ion's radial confinement is provided by an axial magnetic field from an electromagnet, which also helps focus ions for extraction. During the discharge, a plasma is formed by accelerating electrons from the cathodes that ionize the gas molecules. SiH_4 is used in this case, although Ar and Ne have also been used for diagnostics. Ions are extracted using an extraction cusp adjacent to one end of the source and transmitted into a system of electrostatic lenses. Since we are using hyperthermal energy ions (< 50 eV kinetic energy) that are susceptible to Coulomb repulsion (space charge) effects ^[100], the transport system is typically operated at -4 kV (i.e., ions are accelerated to > 4 keV while transiting the lenses and mass filter) and decelerated before deposition. As a result, high voltage isolation between the ion source and the rest of the systems (transport and gas inlet) is required. In the prior ion source, a plastic transition plate between the ion source and transport chamber was used as electric isolation and was one of the major causes of poor vacuum. In the new design, we use an 8" CF reducer nipple with ceramic neck to mate the ion source to the transport system and use ceramic standoffs for the gas inlet, as shown in Fig. 3.2.

Apart from the compatibility with the existing system, several other factors constrain the design of this UHV ion source. First, all components need to be UHV ($< 1.33 \times 10^{-7}$ Pa or 10^{-9} Torr) compatible and bakeable (> 150 °C), including the gas injection. Therefore, all tubes from the SiH_4 gas bottle to the ion source feedthrough use vacuum coupling radiation (VCR) fittings to prevent air (C, O, N rich) from leaking into the gas line. Second, all plastics components such as polytetrafluoroethylene (PTFE) and nylon are replaced with ceramics. Plastics can contribute fluorine and chlorine compounds, as well as lighter gases, and present

985 problems when the ion source becomes hot during baking. Third, the prior ion
986 source's electromagnet was buried inside the housing without efficient cooling.
987 Heating of the electromagnet caused outgassing and source instability, the wire
988 insulation commonly failed, and baking was not possible. In the new design, the
989 magnet is a separate component outside the vacuum system, water-cooled and
990 removable for baking. The central field at 50 A, 12.5 V is 0.11 T. Furthermore, to
991 ease replacement of the anode and cathodes, the core of the ion source can be easily
992 taken in and out without disturbing the magnet or other elements. Finally, the new ion
993 source is designed to be compact and easy to maintain, using mostly simple or
994 commercial parts.

995 A schematic of the UHV Penning ion source is shown in Fig. 3.2 and discussed in
996 detail below. Our design goal was to keep the ion source dimensions as compact as
997 possible and fully supported by the 70 mm CF base flange, while also having > 5 kV
998 electrical isolation between the anode and the cathodes. The ion source is shown in
999 Fig. 3.2 with dimensions and geometry correct according to the scale bar. The ion
1000 source's plasma region has three main consumable components shown as dark red:
1001 the anode, cathode and anti-cathode inserts. The distance between the cathodes and
1002 the anode is based on Ref. [96], where the performance of the gas discharge has been
1003 optimized. The anode, cathode and anti-cathode supports are 304 stainless steel (SS).
1004 The cathode inserts are constantly eroded by ions during plasma discharge and this
1005 design allows the anode and cathode inserts to be replaced easily, minimizing the
1006 maintenance steps and time. The lifetime of the cathodes depends on material type,
1007 gas source and energy of the impact, but typical insert lifetimes are about 20 - 30 h.

1008



1009

1010 Figure 3.2: Simplified, cross sectional schematic diagram of the UHV ion source.
 1011 Sliced along the axis – most parts are cylindrically symmetric. Insulating parts are
 1012 shown in off-white. Consumable parts are in dark red. The vacuum housing is
 1013 unhatched with the stainless-steel components shown in gray. The electromagnet
 1014 solenoid is shown shaded brown and cross-hatched above and below the ion source
 1015 insert. Source gas enters from the right, and ions are extracted to the left, where a
 1016 system of electrostatic optics transports them downstream (not shown).
 1017

1018 For the purpose of hyperthermal (5 eV to 100 eV) ^{28}Si epitaxial thin film growth,
 1019 the plasma potential and the final energy of the ions are approximately set by the
 1020 anode voltage [101], which is typically at around 40 - 50 V. The hyperthermal energy
 1021 range allows atoms to land relatively softly onto the substrate during deposition,
 1022 improving the ^{28}Si island density and crystalline quality without introducing large
 1023 number of point defects [101].

1024 The high voltage feedthroughs and the gas inlet are also shown on the base flange
1025 at right. The anode and cathode supports are connected by small copper wires that
1026 pass through thin insulating tubes to the feedthroughs and are fixed with vented
1027 screws (to prevent virtual leaks). Ceramic rings and top hat washers are inserted to
1028 provide electrical isolation between cathodes and anode, which typically have a 3 kV
1029 potential difference, and to maintain good geometric alignment. The main body
1030 (vacuum wall) is designed to be at the cathode potential (copper standoffs) or at a
1031 different potential, e.g., earth ground (ceramic standoffs—shown). For example,
1032 using ceramic standoffs allows the ion source body to be grounded so that a mass
1033 flow controller can be installed to provide precise control of the gas flow. Under
1034 some circumstances, the plasma power can substantially heat the central components
1035 leading to high voltage breakdown, which can be better mitigated with the copper
1036 standoffs that conduct heat away efficiently.

1037

1038 **3.3 Ion Source Discharge Properties**

1039

1040

1041 The discharge properties of this UHV ion source using SiH_4 gas are studied to
1042 determine the optimum operation conditions. The arc (plasma) current and the total
1043 ion beam current extracted from the ion source are affected by the ion density and the
1044 electron temperature of the discharge, and those quantities are influenced by the arc
1045 voltage, flow rate and source magnetic field ^[96]. In Fig. 3.3, the total $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ ion current
1046 and arc current are shown as functions of these three parameters. The measurements
1047 were done by first maximizing the ion current while changing source magnetic field
1048 and flow rate at -2.7 kV arc voltage. These values of magnetic field and flow rate are

1049 then marked as optimum values H_{opt} and F_{opt} in Fig. 3.3. Then, each of the three
1050 parameters is uniaxially varied while the other two are kept constant at their optimum
1051 values.

1052 The ion and arc current dependence on arc voltage is shown in Fig. 3.3 (a). The
1053 discharge begins at around -1.7 kV and the ion current increases monotonically with
1054 the arc voltage up to a first maximum at -2.7 kV, and then shows weak structure
1055 suggestive of higher order plasma modes at -3.4 kV and -3.8 kV. The arc current
1056 shows a similar trend but reaches a maximum at -2.4 kV and has weaker mode
1057 structure. In Fig. 3.3 (b), the ion current versus source magnetic field is shown while
1058 keeping the arc voltage at -2.7 kV and the gas flow at -0.02 sccm. The plasma ignites
1059 at about 0.06 T and the total ion current increases rapidly reaching a maximum at
1060 0.067 T. Here the mode structure is more pronounced with two other ion current
1061 maxima appearing at 0.077 T and 0.086 T. The arc current again shows a similar
1062 trend to the ion current, where three somewhat weaker, corresponding maxima are
1063 observed. The variation of the ion current vs. the flow rate while keeping the arc
1064 voltage at -2.7 kV and the magnetic field at 0.077 T (the ion current at 0.067 T is
1065 slighter higher, but less stable during the beam operation) is shown in Fig. 3.3 (c).
1066 Unlike in arc voltage and source magnetic field, the ion current vs. flow rate shows a
1067 large peak at 0.02 sccm and a softer, broader peak at 0.11 sccm. The arc currents
1068 increase monotonically after ignition over the entire range studied. The optimum
1069 operating condition for ^{28}Si deposition using SiH_4 gas is therefore at -2.7 kV arc
1070 voltage, 0.077 T source magnetic field and 0.02 sccm (1.87×10^{-4} Pa or 1.4×10^{-6}
1071 Torr) flow rate.

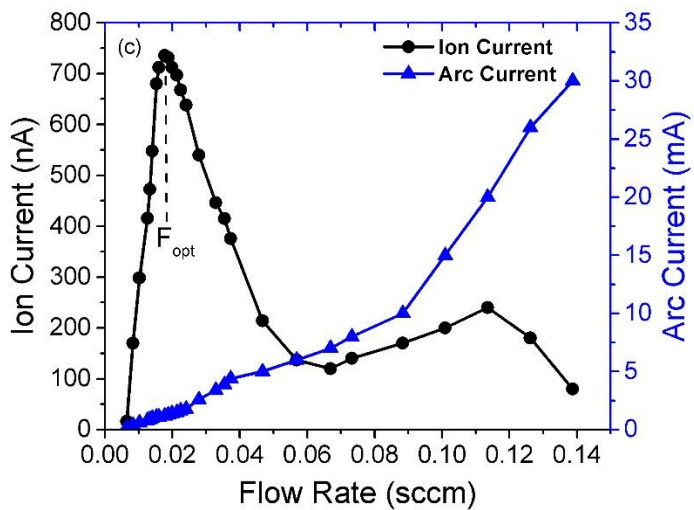
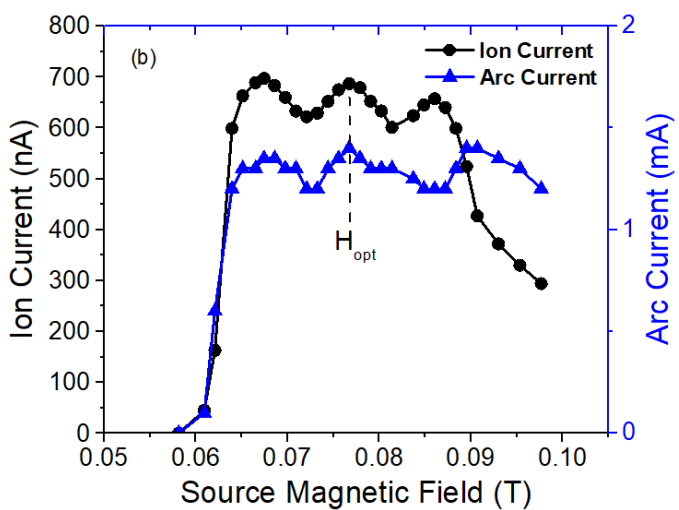
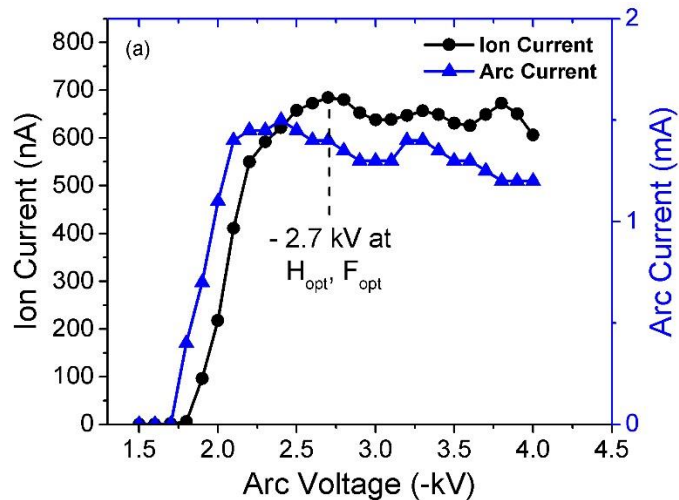


Figure 3.3: ^{28}Si ion current (black) and discharge current (blue) characteristics.

1077 (a) as a function of arc voltage; (b) as a function of source magnetic field, and (c) as a
1078 function of SiH₄ flow rate. The measurement uncertainties are ± 1 nA for ion current
1079 and ± 0.2 mA for arc current, respectively. Optimum conditions at: -2.7 kV arc
1080 voltage, 0.077 T source magnetic field and 0.02 sccm (1.87×10^{-4} Pa or 1.4×10^{-6}
1081 Torr) flow rate.
1082

1083 These values closely match those of the previous ion source on which this source was
1084 based ^[96].
1085

1086 **3.4 Vacuum and Chemical Purity Improvements**

1087
1088
1089 Having discussed the plasma performance of the ion source, we now move on to
1090 evaluating the improvements in gas cleanliness and efficacy for silicon enrichment
1091 that motivate this effort. To enrich the silicon effectively, once the ion source is
1092 coupled to the beamline ^[101], the transmitted silicon ions must have trajectories well
1093 separated from each other when sweeping the magnetic field of the ion mass
1094 separator in the beamline. This allows one mass to be selected by the separator
1095 aperture while rejecting other masses. The mass spectra of the silicon ion beam taken
1096 with the prior and UHV ions sources are compared and shown in Fig. 3.4 (a). The ion
1097 mass spectrum is collected using a second, custom aperture plate on the sample stage
1098 to monitor the ion current while scanning the magnetic field of the mass analyzer. Six
1099 singly charged SiH₄ related peaks are shown. The first peak at mass 28 amu
1100 corresponds to ²⁸Si⁺ ions, while the rest of the peaks result from a combination of
1101 isotopes and hydrides due to the incomplete cracking of SiH₄ gas molecules. In an ion
1102 beam deposition, there are a lot of factors that can affect the enrichment of the
1103 deposited film, such as the substrate temperature, background silane partial pressures,

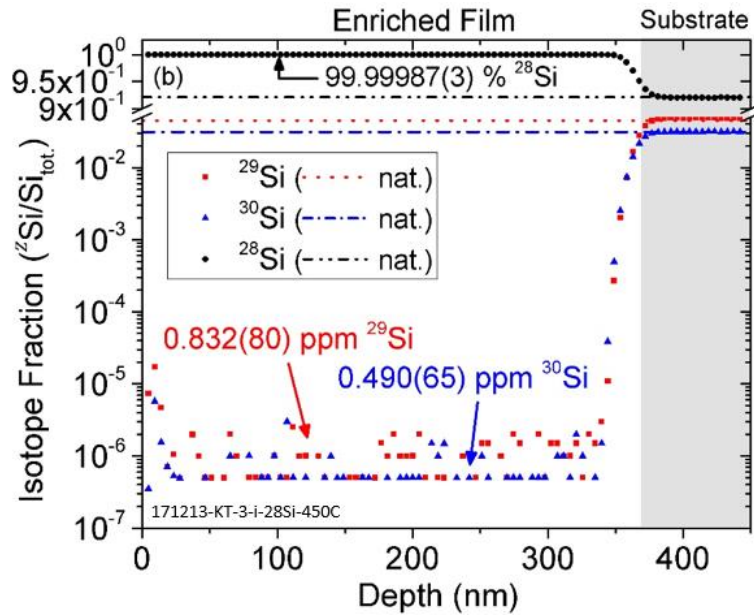
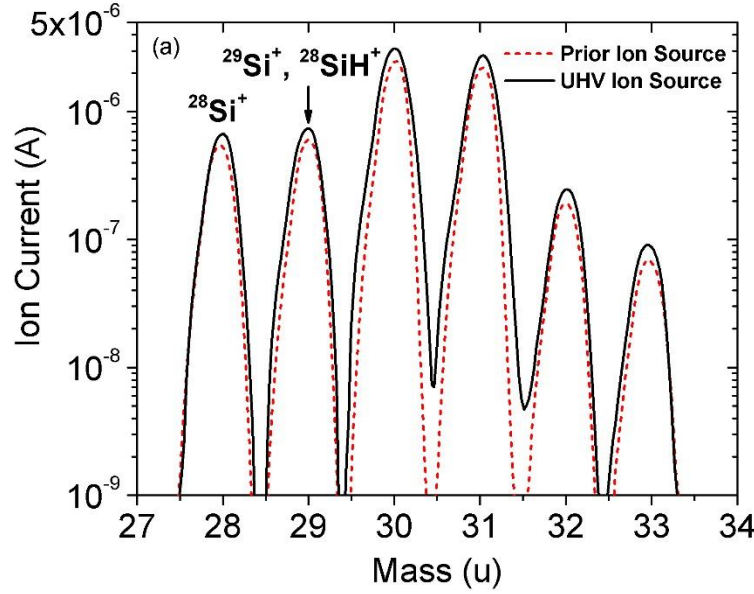


Figure 3.4: Comparison of the two mass spectra and the enrichment SIMS. (a) The ion beam mass spectra of the prior (red dashed) and new (solid black) UHV ion source are shown for comparison. The ion current after passing through the mass selecting magnet shows six peaks, which consist mostly of $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ ions at 28 amu and other isotopes combined with hydrides at higher masses. The peak shapes and isotope separation between 28 amu and 29 amu indicate similar enrichment capability. (b) A SIMS depth profile of ^{28}Si thin film shows the isotope fractions of ^{28}Si , ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si using the UHV ion source, confirming excellent enrichment with an average of 99.99987(3) %.

1116 etc. Among them, one of the most important factors is the mass separation between
1117 mass 28 amu and 29 amu peaks (See ref. [103] for detailed analysis of mass
1118 selectivity). An overlap of the two peaks means that part of $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ also passes through
1119 the aperture and will be introduced into the deposited film. The UHV ion source's
1120 similar peak shape and separation compared to the prior source indicate good mass
1121 selectivity ($> 5 \sigma$ from center to center) for enrichment, and similar current suggests a
1122 similar growth efficiency with this ion source. Note that there is some degradation in
1123 separation at higher mass peaks ($> 30 \text{ u}$), but for ^{28}Si thin film, the primary peaks to
1124 be considered are 28 amu and 29 amu. Typically, we use a deposition rate of 1
1125 nm/min and the ion source is stable throughout the deposition (usually 6 h to 8 h).
1126 Higher growth rate might be achieved by using different plasma modes (e.g. higher
1127 flow rate), but generally results in shorter cathode lifetime and larger surface
1128 roughness of the deposited film (see Ref. [87] for details in higher pressure plasma
1129 mode).

1130 The enrichment of a typical ^{28}Si film is shown in Fig. 3.4 (b). SIMS was used to
1131 profile the isotopic fraction of ^{28}Si , ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si of the deposited ^{28}Si film grown
1132 using this UHV ion source. The SIMS measurement was taken near the center part of
1133 the enriched silicon film, which is usually the thickest. The residual isotope fraction
1134 of ^{29}Si is shown as squares with an average value of $8.32(80) \times 10^{-7} \text{ mol/mol}$ in the
1135 film and ^{30}Si is shown as triangles with an average value of $4.91(65) \times 10^{-7} \text{ mol/mol}$.
1136 The ^{28}Si total enrichment for this sample is 99.99987(3) %. The enrichment level can
1137 vary some from run to run, but comparing several samples deposited using the prior

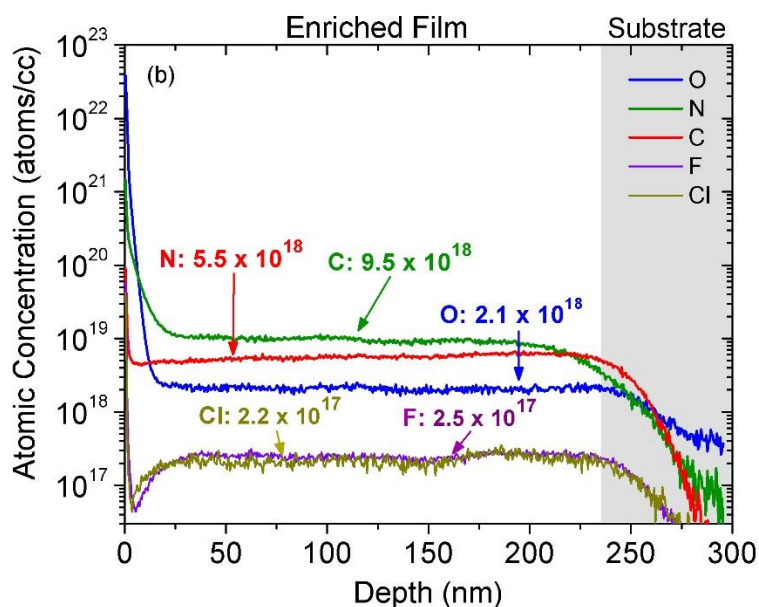
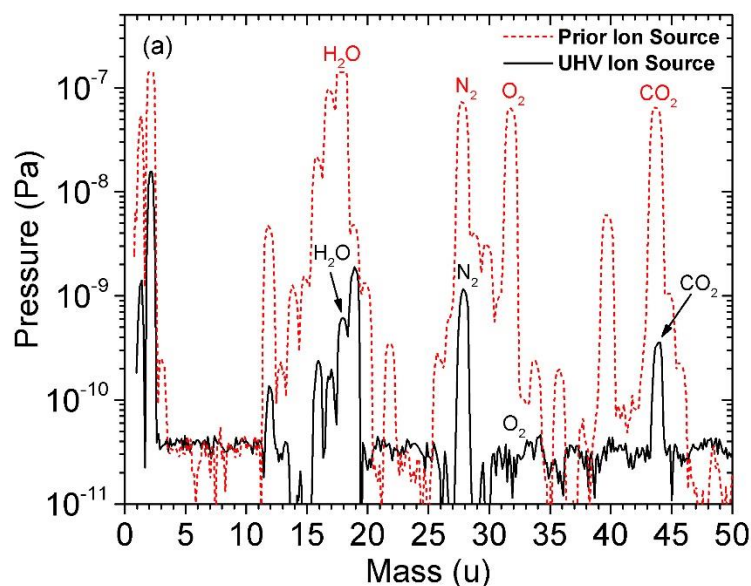


Figure 3.5: Comparison of the RGA and chemical SIMS.

(a) Residual gas analysis (RGA) demonstrating the comparison in background gas density between the two ion sources. The red curve in (a) is the prior ion source with base pressure 2.7×10^{-6} Pa (2×10^{-8} Torr) and the black curve is the UHV ion source with base pressure 2.7×10^{-8} Pa (2×10^{-10} Torr). Major peaks are labeled with the dominant gases. (b) A SIMS depth profile of the residual chemical impurities in a ^{28}Si thin film deposited using the UHV ion source. The estimated chemical purity of this sample is 99.965(2) %.

ion source with samples from this ion source, we conclude that the ^{28}Si enrichment is maintained (<1 ppm ^{29}Si) with this UHV ion source.

Since the growth chamber pressure is typically maintained at 6.7×10^{-9} Pa (5×10^{-11} Torr), the background gas composition in the ion source was estimated to be the leading contributor to film contamination in the prior source and the primary motivation for building a UHV ion source. The baseline pressure as measured with an

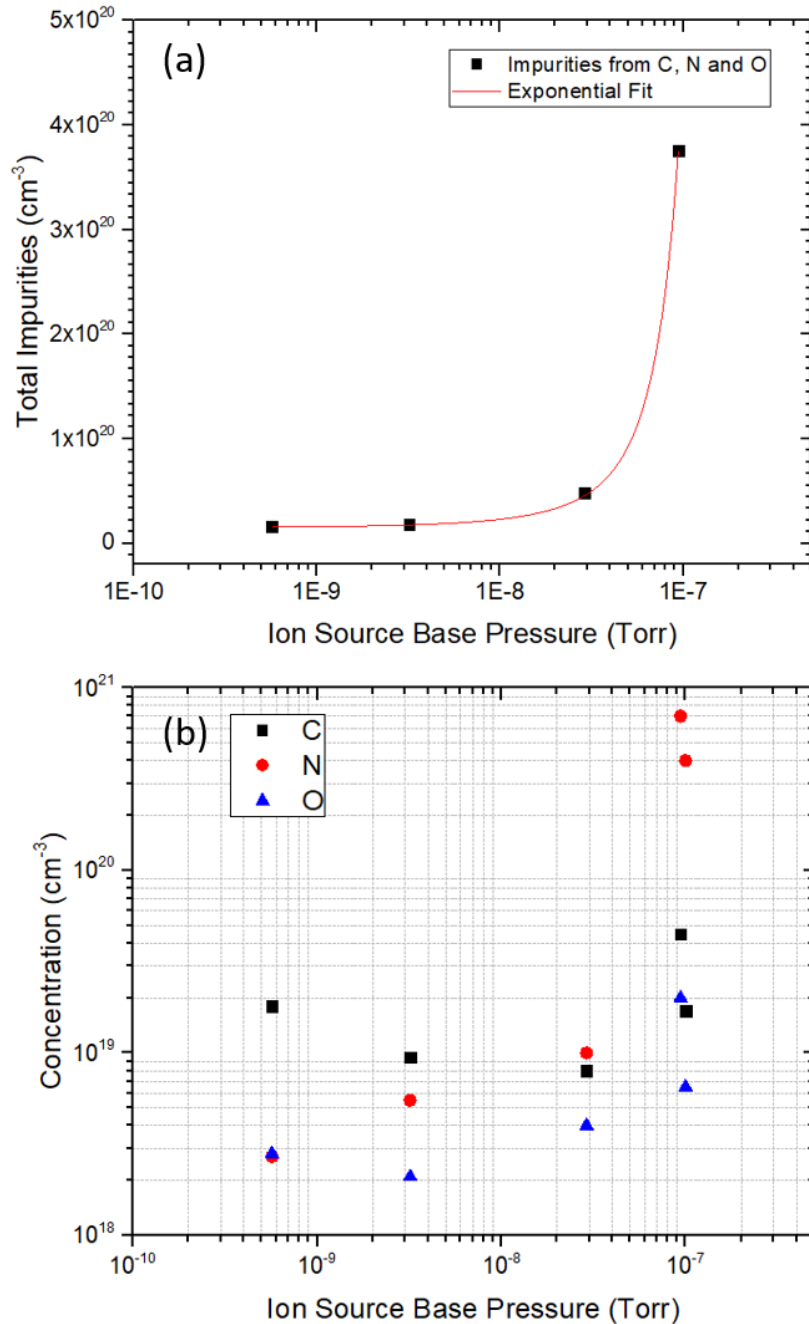
TABLE I. Partial pressure peaks of the key gas contaminants relevant to silicon thin film purity as measured by residual gas analysis (RGA). The estimated uncertainty is in the range of 10 % to 20 %.

<i>Impurity</i>	<i>Mass (u)</i>	<i>Pressure in prior ion source (Pa)</i>	<i>Pressure in UHV ion source (Pa)</i>
H ₂ O	18	$> 1.4 \times 10^{-7}$	6.1×10^{-10}
N ₂	28	7.3×10^{-8}	1.1×10^{-9}
O ₂	32	6.3×10^{-8}	2.8×10^{-11}
CO ₂	44	6.5×10^{-8}	3.5×10^{-10}

ion gauge (uncertainty of 10 % to 20 %) has been improved by a factor of a hundred in this UHV ion source compared to the prior ion source, now reaching 2.7×10^{-8} Pa (2×10^{-10} Torr). The partial pressures of various gas components as measured by a residual gas analysis (RGA) in the prior and UHV ion sources are shown in Fig. 3.5 (a) and Table I. These show the qualitative improvement in vacuum conditions and chemical compositions and confirm that the impurities contributed from the ion source vacuum have been reduced by a factor of 100.

A SIMS depth profile showing the chemical impurity concentrations for C, N, O, F and Cl in a ^{28}Si thin film deposited using this UHV ion source is shown in Fig. 3.5 (b). The average concentration level for carbon is $9.5(8) \times 10^{18} \text{ cm}^{-3}$; nitrogen is

1170 $5.5(5) \times 10^{18} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and oxygen is $2.1(2) \times 10^{18} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ between 30 nm and 235 nm. As a
1171 comparison, the total chemical purity of the ^{28}Si film has been improved from ≈ 98.5
1172 % (first chemical SIMS using the prior ion source) to 99.965(2) %. From previous
1173 SIMS measurement (not shown), we found that the ^{12}C concentration in the film is
1174 roughly 400 times higher than ^{13}C . This means that the ^{12}C is also enriched (> 98.9
1175 %) in the ion beam process and the ^{13}C concentration is approximately $3 \times 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-3}$.
1176 Similarly, the ^{15}N concentration is $< 2 \times 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-3}$. Therefore, at this contamination
1177 level, the largest factor for the nuclear spin bath is still expected to be ^{29}Si (≈ 0.83
1178 ppm), plus some contributions from ^{13}C (< 0.6 ppm) and ^{15}N (< 0.4 ppm) as well.
1179 Further improvement in chemical purity is needed to reduce the effects from ^{13}C and
1180 ^{15}N .



1181

1182 Figure 3.6: Chemical purities (C, N and O) of the ^{28}Si thin film vs ion source base
 1183 pressure.

1184 The higher-pressure data are from the prior ion source. Panel (a) shows the total
 1185 chemical impurity increases exponentially vs base pressure. The improvements in
 1186 purity seem to become negligible at pressure $< 10^{-9}$ Torr. Panel (b) shows the
 1187 impurity concentrations of the main contributors: C, N and O. N showed the largest
 1188 improvement (260 \times) with ion source vacuum while C (5 \times) and O (10 \times) showed less
 1189 improvements.

1190 The correlation between the chemical purities vs ion source base pressure is
1191 studied in Fig. 3.6. Panel (a) shows a summary of the total chemical purity in our ^{28}Si
1192 film vs the source base pressure. The data is taken from both the prior and the new
1193 UHV ion source. An exponential decay in total impurity level is observed in terms of
1194 base pressure. Panel (b) shows the impurity concentrations of the main contributors:
1195 C, N and O. Despite the substantial improvement in total chemical purity ($43\times$)
1196 compared to the prior ion source, we found the improvement was not fully correlated
1197 to the vacuum improvement ($100\times$). This indicates that at this concentration level,
1198 the vacuum condition of the ion source is not the only limiting factor that affects the
1199 chemical purity of the ^{28}Si film. For example, N showed the largest improvement (\approx
1200 260 times) with the base pressure, varying from $7\times 10^{20}\text{ cm}^{-3}$ to $2.7\times 10^{18}\text{ cm}^{-3}$. C
1201 and O showed smaller improvements, varying from $4.5\times 10^{19}\text{ cm}^{-3}$ to $9.5\times 10^{18}\text{ cm}^{-3}$
1202 (≈ 5 times) and $2\times 10^{19}\text{ cm}^{-3}$ to $2.1\times 10^{18}\text{ cm}^{-3}$ (≈ 10 times), respectively. It is likely
1203 that for N, the ion source base pressure is the dominating factor as it showed the
1204 strongest correlation. Note that in Fig. 3.6 (b), the chemical impurities of C, N and O
1205 increased a little at the lowest base pressure. We believe that this is due to the
1206 degradation and contamination presented in the silane gas system over time, again
1207 indicating that the ion source base pressure is not the only dominating factor for
1208 chemical purity.

1209 We also found that the impurity concentrations are not correlated to the growth
1210 rate and background partial pressures, where the background impurities should be
1211 much less than 10^{18} cm^{-3} , indicating the origin of the impurities is from the ion source
1212 chamber instead of the growth chamber. Therefore, the cleanliness of the silane gas

1213 system, impurity ions sputtering from the cathodes and anode materials and chemical
1214 compounds formed in the ion source plasma may also be contributing factors. Further
1215 study is needed to fully explore the origin of the contaminations in the film and to
1216 seek additional purity improvements. Possible solutions may include post-annealing
1217 at 950 °C in UHV (preliminary work shows that the N concentration can be reduced
1218 to low 10^{17} cm^{-3} after annealing), installation of silane gas purifier to purify the gas
1219 line, etc.

1220

1221 **3.5 Epitaxial Quality of ^{28}Si Thin Film**

1222

1223

1224 Molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) growth of Si has been extensively studied and
1225 characterized in the past decades [116]. In 1990, Eaglesham and his coworkers
1226 reported the existence of a critical thickness h_{epi} for epitaxy at a given temperature
1227 [117], where the epitaxial film breaks down and becomes amorphous. The critical
1228 thickness increases exponentially as the deposition temperature increases (also
1229 dependent on deposition rate). For example, for a deposition rate of 0.4 nm/min, the
1230 critical thickness is 25 nm at 200 °C on Si (100) surface and increases to 120 nm at
1231 300 °C. In general, h_{epi} is limited to a deposition rate of a few nm/min at low
1232 temperatures. When $T > 500 \text{ °C}$, solid phase epitaxy (SPE) dominates because the
1233 recrystallization process becomes faster than the deposition rate, resulting in a very
1234 large value of h_{epi} [87]. Further studies have pointed out that for low temperature
1235 MBE of Si, a highly defective region is formed in the epitaxial film before the
1236 development of amorphous phase [118-122]. Most of the defects observed are
1237 stacking faults and microtwins [119]. Several hypotheses have been raised to explain

1238 the transition from epitaxy to amorphous. One possible explanation is the
1239 incorporation of H during deposition, where H could segregate and accumulate onto
1240 the surface and disturb the surface bonding of the lattice [123]. Another possibility is
1241 the accumulation of defects during growth process until epitaxial breakdown of the
1242 film [124]. However, very large defect density (10^{14} cm^{-2}) is required to support this
1243 assumption. Eaglesham also raised the hypothesis that the roughening of the growth
1244 surface itself can cause breakdown of the epitaxial layer at low temperature [125].

1245 In this work, we use ion beam deposition to grow epitaxial ^{28}Si . Ion beam
1246 deposition has been demonstrated to have similar results to MBE in terms of h_{epi} and
1247 defect density. However, it has also been shown that the use of hyperthermal energy
1248 ions helps to extend h_{epi} to be thicker values at given temperature and deposition rate
1249 [119, 126-130]. Low energies in the range of 10 – 50 eV also provide other benefits
1250 to the deposited surface. For example, energy can be transferred to the film through
1251 neutralization of the ions (approximately the ionization potential of 8.15 eV) and this
1252 energy can enhance the mobility of the nearby atoms [131]. In addition, hyperthermal
1253 energy ions help to suppress the formation of 3D islands and step pinning from
1254 impurities [127, 128] and they can also create vacancies that facilitate adatom

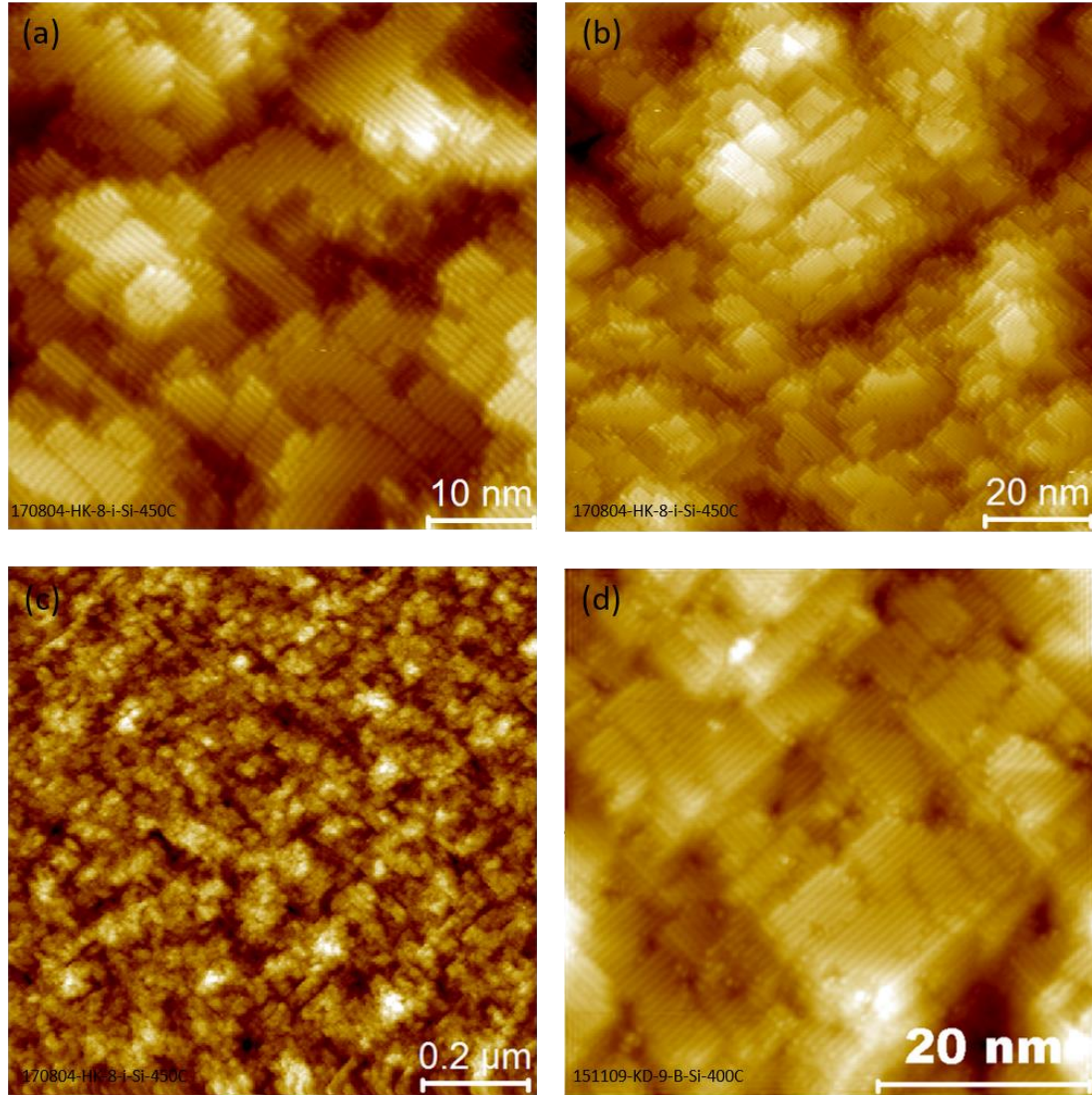


Figure 3.7: STM surface topography of two ^{28}Si films using both ion sources. (a) through (c) are from the new UHV ion source. The images are taken using a bias voltage of +2 V and tunneling current of 100 pA. Panel (a) is a $50\text{ nm} \times 50\text{ nm}$ scan of the ^{28}Si surface with 2×1 reconstructed Si dimer rows, steps and terraces, indicating the epitaxial alignment of the ^{28}Si atoms with the Si (100) substrate. Panel (b) and (c) shows a larger area scan of the sample, where relatively smooth, epitaxial 3D islands are observed. This film is deposited at $450\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ with a thickness of 191 nm measured by SIMS depth profiling. Panel (d) shows another sample deposited using prior ion source. The film is deposited at $400\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ with a thickness of 120 nm also measured by SIMS. Similar structures and surface roughness are seen in this image, indicating a similar epitaxial quality of the deposited film. (The STM images shown in this figure is taken by Dr. Hyun-soo Kim).

1269 incorporation [132]. As a result, the energy of the deposited ^{28}Si we use is usually in
1270 the range of 30 - 50 eV. The growth temperature is chosen to be $\approx 450^\circ\text{C}$ to ensure a
1271 high enough hepi but the lowest contribution of ^{29}Si from the background SiH_4 gas
1272 since higher T results in thermally activated incorporation of the silane molecules
1273 [133].

1274 STM was used to characterize the surface topography of the deposited ^{28}Si thin
1275 films. Fig. 3.7 shows the 3D island growth of the epitaxial surface of the deposited
1276 ^{28}Si films using both prior and our improved UHV ion sources. Images were taken
1277 with a tip bias of +2 V and tunneling current of about 100 pA. Panel (a) through (c)
1278 are from the same sample deposited at 450°C with thickness of about 191 nm using
1279 the UHV ion source. The film thickness was determined by the SIMS depth profiling.
1280 Panel (a) is a small area scan of the sample showing multiple islands with clear 2×1
1281 reconstructed Si dimer rows, steps and terraces, indicating the epitaxial alignment of
1282 the ^{28}Si atoms with the Si (100) substrate. The relatively smooth epitaxial surface has
1283 a root mean squared (RMS) roughness value of 0.32 nm in the $50\text{ nm} \times 50\text{ nm}$ image
1284 range. Very few defects are observed in this image. Panel (b) and (c) are the larger
1285 scale images, where multiple 3D islands are visible. As a comparison, panel (d)
1286 shows a ^{28}Si film deposited under similar condition by the prior ion source where the
1287 sample is deposited at 400°C with a thickness of 120 nm. Similar structures and
1288 surface roughness are observed, indicating similar quality of the deposited film. In
1289 general, the deposited ^{28}Si thin films are epitaxial with relatively good surface
1290 qualities. It also means that the crystal quality of the deposited film is relatively
1291 insensitive to its chemical purity, at least at this level.

1292

1293 **3.6 Further Improvements**

1294

1295 **3.6.1 Lens Upgrade and Ion Beam Sweeper**

1296

1297

1298 To further improve the cleanliness and deposition capabilities of this ion source,
1299 we have upgraded the deceleration lens system and designed a new ion beam
1300 sweeper. In the previous set up of the transport and deceleration lens system, plastics
1301 including Teflon were used for high voltage isolations. Those polymers contribute to
1302 outgassing and may act as sources of contamination to the vacuum chamber,
1303 especially when closer to the higher temperature regions. To avoid this, all plastics
1304 and Teflon parts were removed and the new design for mechanical support and high
1305 voltage isolation is demonstrated in Fig. 3.8. Plastic rods and screws were used to
1306 connect and separate each lens elements from A2 to B2 and X. They are now replaced
1307 by a mounting tray made of high purity stainless-steel with metal screws and ceramic
1308 washers. Ceramic saddles are also used between the mounting tray and the lens
1309 elements for high voltage isolation. Two insulating rods with cylindrical stainless-
1310 steel frames are used to support the weight of the lens while providing alignment for
1311 the lens elements.

1312

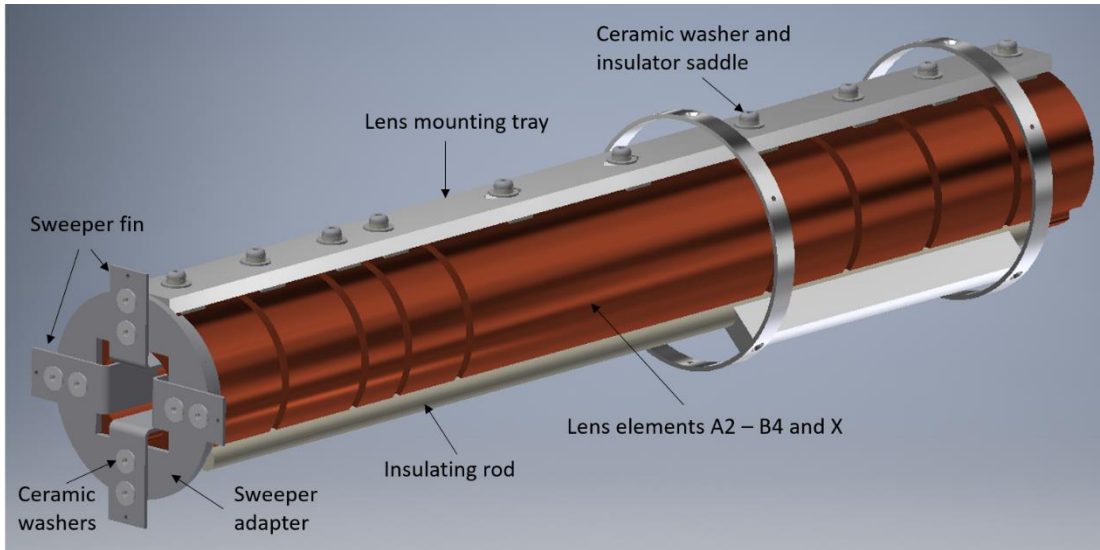


Figure 3.8: A schematic of the upgraded ion beam lens system and new sweeper. All plastics and Teflon parts are removed from the lens system. Alumina insulating rods, ceramic washers and mounting saddles are used to provide high voltage isolation and mechanical support of the lens elements. The sweeper is located at the end of the deceleration lens X right before the deposition sample stage. The sweeper is made of copper and is connected to lens X by an adapter. Sweeper fins are fixed on the adapter using metal screws and ceramic washers for isolation. Electrical feedthroughs are connected to the fin with kapton coated copper wires. To deflect the ion beam (≈ 40 eV energy) for 2 mm in one direction, a voltage of ≈ 10 V is used on the sweeper fin.

An ion beam sweeper was designed and installed at the end of the deceleration lenses. The reason for the ion beam sweeper is to smooth out the topography of the ^{28}Si film. As mentioned in Chapter 2, the deposited ^{28}Si film is a few mm in size and has a mountain shape with the thickest area in the middle of the beam spot. This can cause problems for further device fabrication due to the uneven thickness of the film. By using parallel plate electrodes, the ion beam can be deflected and controlled in two dimensions using a function generator. The schematic of this sweeper is also shown in Fig. 3.8. An adapter is mounted at the end of the deceleration lens element X. Four sweeper fins are attached but electrically isolated from the adapter by metal screws and ceramic washers. Electrical feedthroughs are connected to those fins with

1335 kapton coated copper wires. To produce a relatively smooth film on our $4\text{ mm} \times 10$
1336 mm sample, we would need to sweep the ion beam periodically with a spatial range
1337 of $\pm 2\text{ mm}$ in the horizontal direction while keeping the other direction constant. The
1338 final beam spot will be in the dimension of about $3\text{ mm} \times 6\text{ mm}$ (this is largely
1339 because 3 - 4 mm in the horizontal direction of the sample is covered by the clamps
1340 of the sample holder). To deflect an ion beam with energy $\approx 40\text{ eV}$, a voltage
1341 difference of $\approx 10\text{ V}$ and $\approx 8\text{ V}$ is needed between the left/right and top/bottom
1342 electrodes, respectively. Only preliminary tests have been done using this sweeper;
1343 further experiments are needed to better tune the sweeper with the deceleration lenses
1344 and SIMS would be used to measure the thickness of the deposited film at various
1345 locations on the sample.

1346

1347 **3.6.2 UHV Gas Line with Purifier**

1348

1349

1350 Another possible improvement for chemical purity is the upgrade of the silane gas
1351 line system. In the past, VCR tubings and UHV leak valves were used for gas
1352 manipulation. However, silane gas is highly reactive and can slowly react with the
1353 interior of the metal tubing overtime. To address this problem, a UHV gas line with a
1354 silane purifier was designed and a routine replacement of the metal parts was needed.
1355 The silane purifier is a micro gas purification and filtration system purchased from
1356 Matheson. It is made of some porous materials that can absorb H_2O , CO_2 and O_2
1357 molecules to < 0.1 parts per billion (ppb) and CO to < 1 ppb. It can also adsorb other
1358 contaminants such as NO_x , SO_x and H_2S from the gas line. Future effort is needed to
1359 install and deposit ^{28}Si using this purifier. SIMS will be performed to measure the

1360 improvements in chemical purity and a reasonable guess for the improved level of C,
1361 N and O will be in the $\approx 10^{17} - 10^{18} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ level.

1362
1363

1364 **3.7 Conclusion**

1365
1366

1367 In this chapter, an upgraded version of the UHV hyperthermal ion beam system
1368 has been introduced. We demonstrated the design, experimental implementation and
1369 performance of this UHV ion source system. The discharge properties based on arc
1370 voltage, source magnetic field and flow rate have been studied and optimized for ^{28}Si .
1371 The performance of the UHV ion source for enriched silicon deposition is
1372 demonstrated through the ion mass spectrum and SIMS measurements of an enriched
1373 film. As a result, the vacuum has been improved from $2.7 \times 10^{-6} \text{ Pa}$ ($\approx 2 \times 10^{-8} \text{ Torr}$)
1374 to $2.7 \times 10^{-8} \text{ Pa}$ ($\approx 2 \times 10^{-10} \text{ Torr}$), with a factor of 100 \times . A total purity of 99.965 % is
1375 obtained, with a factor of 43 \times improvement. We found that for N concentration, it is
1376 largely correlated to the ion source base vacuum; while for C and O, less
1377 improvements were seen. This means that below the 10^{19} cm^{-3} concentration region,
1378 ion source vacuum might not be the only dominating factor that affects the chemical
1379 purity of the ^{28}Si film. Other factors such as cleanliness of the gas line, background
1380 contamination, ion sputtering might be limiting. In addition, we showed that the
1381 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si thin film deposited is epitaxial with good surface quality
1382 and crystallinity using STM. The deposited film also has high enrichment level of
1383 99.99987(3) %, indicating that the ability for highest enrichment among all methods
1384 reported is maintained. With possible future improvements, such as the ion beam

1385 sweeper and UHV gas line with purifier, we believe we can further improve the
1386 chemical purity of the film to have C, O and N contents $< 10^{17} - 10^{18} \text{ cm}^{-3}$. This will
1387 be an important step forward to produce high quality ^{28}Si that is suitable for quantum
1388 information studies.

1389

1390 This chapter is reproduced from Ref. [134] with permissions from all the co-
1391 authors.

1392

1393 **Chapter 4: Targeted Enrichment of ^{28}Si thin films**

1394
1395 In this chapter, we report on the growth of isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epitaxial
1396 films with precisely controlled enrichment levels, ranging from natural abundance
1397 ratio of 92.2 % all the way to 99.99987 % (0.832×10^{-6} mol/mol or 0.832 ppm ^{29}Si).
1398 Isotopically enriched ^{28}Si is regarded as a nearly ideal host material for
1399 semiconducting quantum computing due to the lack of ^{29}Si nuclear spins. However,
1400 the detailed mechanisms for quantum decoherence and the exact level of enrichment
1401 needed for quantum computing remain uncertain. In the previous chapters, we
1402 introduced the use of hyperthermal energy ion beam for ^{28}Si deposition with certain
1403 mass-to-charge ratio (28 amu/e). Here we switch the mass selective magnetic field
1404 periodically to control the ^{29}Si concentration. We develop a model to predict the
1405 residual ^{29}Si isotope fraction based on the deposition parameters and measure the
1406 deposited film using secondary ion mass spectrometry (SIMS). The first generation of
1407 the targeted enrichment film had a value which agreed with the predicted value within
1408 a factor of 2. With the improvements in current measurement and ion source stability,
1409 the second generation of targeted enrichment showed improved, excellent agreement
1410 with the prediction, deviating on average by only 10 %.

1411

1412 **4.1 Introduction**

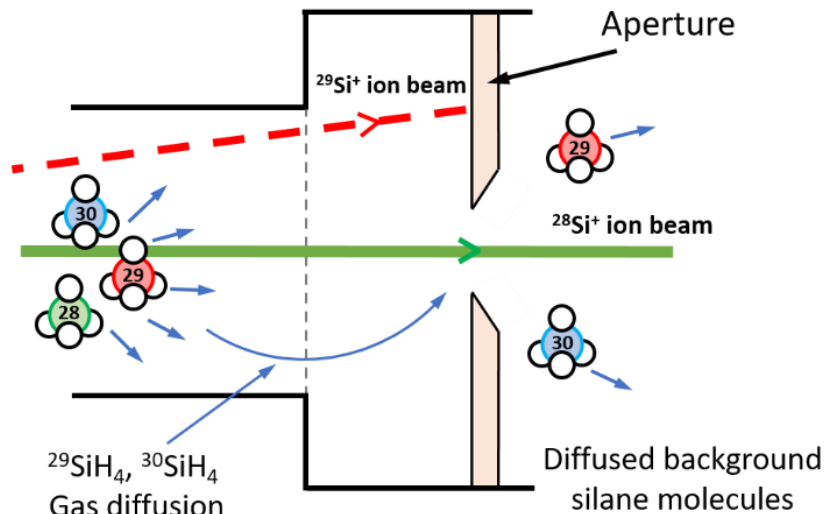
1413
1414

1415 As interest grows in using isotopically enriched ^{28}Si to achieve longer coherence
1416 times in quantum information processing, better understanding of the mechanisms

1417 behind decoherence in electron spin becomes important. In 1958, Gordon and Bowers
1418 first measured the coherence time T_2 of electrons bound to lithium and phosphorus
1419 donors in isotopically enriched Si with $T_2 = 0.5$ ms ^{[135], [136]}, which was much longer
1420 than the coherence time in natural Si. This demonstrated that, in those donor electron
1421 spin systems, residual ^{29}Si contributes significantly to the electron spin decoherence.
1422 Recently, theoretical studies using cluster expansion techniques ^{[137], [32], [33]} by Witzel
1423 *et al.* predicted that every order of magnitude increase in isotopic enrichment results
1424 in approximately the same order of magnitude increase in the coherence time, until
1425 limited by non-Si spins. Excellent agreement between the theory and experiment has
1426 been shown with bulk ESR measurements, with one measurement done at 0.0005 %
1427 ^{29}Si ^[138] and others from 0.08 % to 99.2 % ^{29}Si ^[32]. However, emerging single ^{31}P
1428 spin measurements in ^{28}Si have indicated performance better than predicted ^{[35], [139]},
1429 motivating additional studies. The discrepancy found between the experiments and
1430 theory indicates that the phase space of coherence versus enrichment, especially in
1431 the limit of few spins and high isotopic enrichment regimes, remain largely unknown.

1432 As a result, a specific need exists for enriched ^{28}Si to have different, targeted
1433 values of enrichment to study the dependence of quantum coherence time on residual
1434 ^{29}Si concentration. Although various research groups have been able to make
1435 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si ^{[140], [141], [44], [45], [102]} (explained in detail in Ref. [43]), the
1436 ability to predict and control the residual ^{29}Si isotope fraction within ^{28}Si precisely
1437 has not yet been demonstrated. The discreteness and the limited number of the
1438 enrichment levels available within this community make a detailed determination of
1439 the optimal enrichment difficult to accomplish.

1440 In this chapter, we present a method that allows us to produce ^{28}Si with precisely
 1441 controlled isotopic enrichments. We develop a model that allows us to choose and
 1442 predict the level of enrichment for our ^{28}Si . We deposit ^{28}Si thin films with ^{29}Si
 1443 concentrations ranging from our baseline ($< 1 \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol) to natural abundance
 1444 (4.7 %) and measure the isotope fractions of the residual ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si using
 1445 secondary ion mass spectroscopy (SIMS). The measured enrichments are then
 1446 compared to the model prediction and show excellent agreement, deviating on
 1447 average by only 10 %.



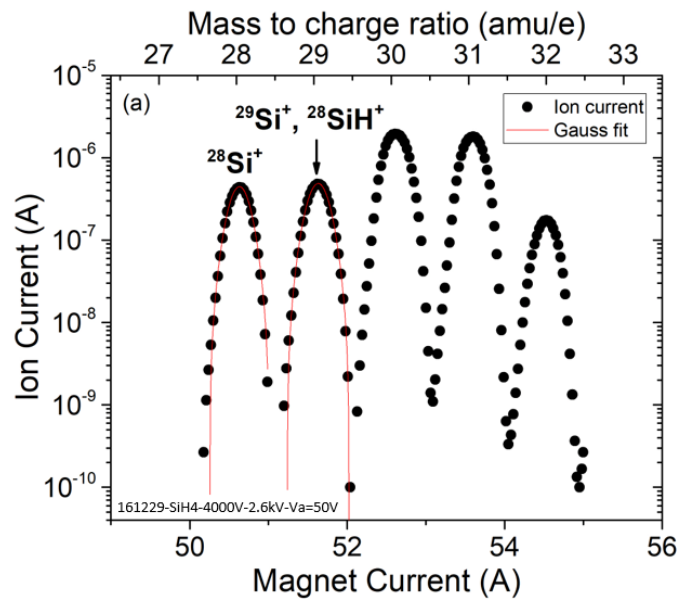
1448
 1449 Figure 4.1: A schematic illustration of the origin of ^{28}Si and ^{29}Si .
 1450 The solid green and red lines represent $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ and $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ ion beam respectively. During
 1451 ^{28}Si deposition, mass selective magnetic field is tuned such that only $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ ions can
 1452 pass through and $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ ions are blocked by the aperture. Apart from the Si ions, SiH_4
 1453 gas molecules can also pass through the aperture and adhere to the substrate. The
 1454 background silane gas contribution to the film is approximately 10^{-6} mol/mol.
 1455

1456 4.2 Experimental Methods

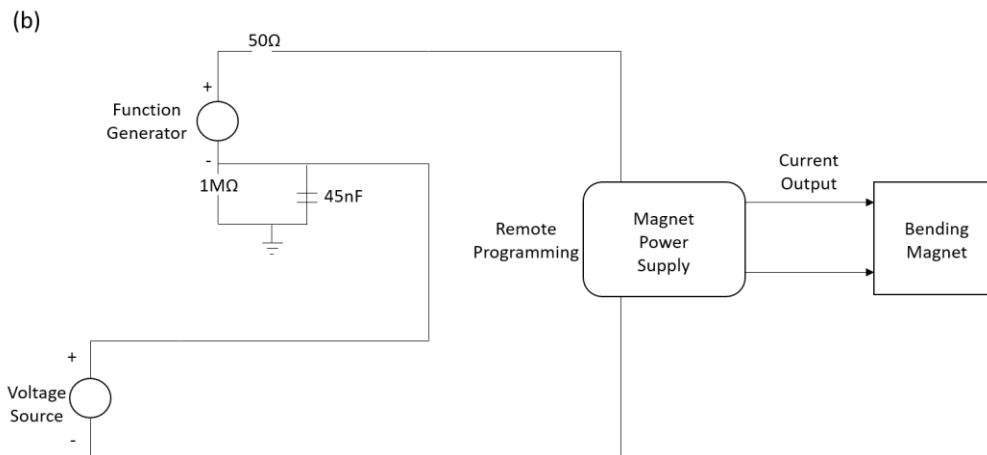
1457
 1458
 1459 To achieve a targeted enrichment, sources of ^{29}Si that can enter the film are
 1460 studied, as shown in Fig. 4.1. Even with the magnetic field tuned at a certain mass-to-

1461 charge ratio, for example 28 amu/e, $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ ions might still pass through the mass
1462 selective aperture if the mass resolution (determined by the width of the ion beam
1463 exiting the ion source, the aperture width and the spread in ion energy) is poor. Here
1464 we use a mass spectrum to characterize the Si ions. It is generated by monitoring the
1465 ion current at the deposition location while scanning the mass analyzer magnetic
1466 field. A mass spectrum is shown in Fig. 4.2 (a) for targeted enrichment, where peaks
1467 for $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ ions (mass 28 amu), $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ ions (mass 29 amu) and the corresponding ionized
1468 hydrides (mass 29 amu to 32 amu) due to incomplete cracking, can be seen. It is very
1469 similar to the previously shown mass spectra (Fig. 3.4), the values in height of the 28
1470 amu and 29 amu peaks are extracted to estimate the deposition parameters. The mass
1471 separation is obtained by fitting the mass peaks with Gaussians. The center of the
1472 mass 28 amu peak is about 7.4σ (standard deviation) away from the center of 29 amu
1473 peak, indicating a lower bound of ^{29}Si isotope fraction of 10^{-13} at the 28 amu mass
1474 position. Another source of ^{29}Si comes from the residual background SiH_4 molecules
1475 as they can diffuse through the aperture hole and adhere to the sample substrate. In
1476 addition, mass 29 amu ions might lose energy and fall into the 28 amu trajectory in
1477 the mass analyzer. However, this effect would be asymmetric, and since there is no
1478 observed scattering tail effect, we assume that all the current at mass 28 amu peak is
1479 from $^{28}\text{Si}^+$. Therefore, the main active contributors of ^{29}Si considered in this chapter
1480 are from ion beam itself and the diffused background silane gas from the ion source
1481 to the deposition chamber.

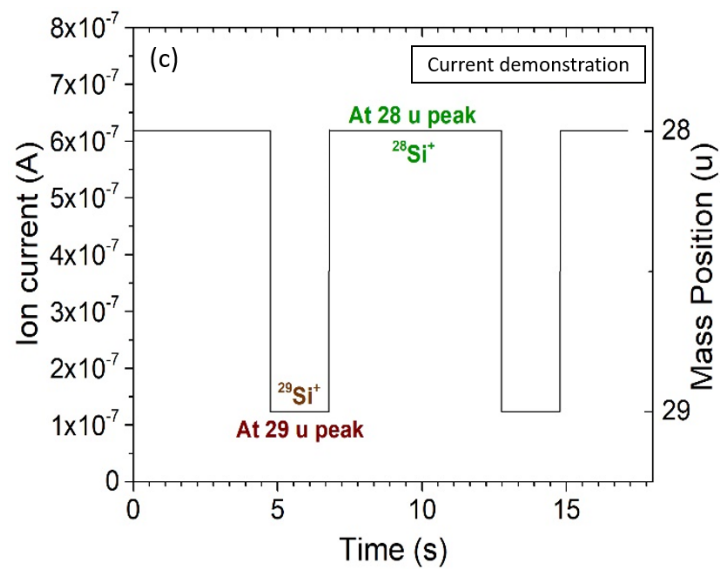
1482



1483



1484



1485

Figure 4.2: Demonstration of the targeted enrichment.
(a) An ion beam mass spectrum used for checking mass resolution and calculating the deposition parameters described in equation 1 and 2. Gaussian fits for both mass 28 amu and mass 29 amu are shown in red, with a mass separation of 7.4σ . (b) The block diagram of the targeted enrichment control. A DAQ function generator is used to trigger a periodic asymmetric square wave to control the output of the mass analyzer. (c) An example of an ion current for targeted enrichment, plotted as the current collected at the sample stage versus time. The corresponding mass positions at 28 amu and 29 amu peaks are also shown on the right. The duty cycle is selected such that the dwelling time at mass 28 amu is 75 % and the dwelling time at mass 29 amu is 25 %.

The experimental concept for targeted enrichment is described in detail here. In previous work, we produced isotopically pure ^{28}Si that has a ^{29}Si isotope fraction $< 1 \times 10^{-6} \text{ mol/mol}$ by tuning the mass selective magnetic field to be centered on the mass 28 amu peak only. However, if we tune the magnetic field to the value at mass 29 amu peak for a certain fraction of the cycle, we can mix ^{29}Si into our ^{28}Si film. By controlling the dwelling times Δt_{28} (time spent on the mass 28 amu peak) and Δt_{29} (time spent on the mass 29 amu peak), we can control the amount of $^{29}\text{Si}^+$ deposited onto the sample. This periodic switching is achieved by using a pulse generator (DAQ with LABVIEW) to trigger an asymmetric square wave to control the output of the mass analyzer. The block diagram for the control is shown in Fig. 4.2 (b). The output of the mass analyzer, which contains both the magnet current and the switching periods, determines the mass positions and the dwelling times of the ion beam. Fig. 4.2 (a) and (c) demonstrate an example of the control parameters. The peak of the square wave (green) corresponds to the mass 28 amu peak ($^{28}\text{Si}^+$ only), at a magnet current of 50.6 A, with an ion current of 620 nA and Δt_{28} of 6 s. The valley of the square wave (red) corresponds to the mass 29 amu peak ($^{29}\text{Si}^+$ and $^{28}\text{SiH}^+$, where the ratio of ^{29}Si at this mass peak is approximately equal to the natural abundance ratio),

1515 at a magnet current of 51.6 A, with an ion current of 124 nA and Δt_{29} of 2 s. These
 1516 parameters would correspond to a ^{29}Si isotope fraction of 3000 ppm (3×10^{-3}
 1517 mol/mol), with roughly 1 monolayer of Si deposited per cycle.

1518 In this way, by tuning the dwelling times Δt_{28} and Δt_{29} , we are able to produce any
 1519 desired enrichment level, ranging from natural abundance (4.7 % ^{29}Si) to our baseline
 1520 ($< 1 \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol ^{29}Si). The dwelling time Δt_{28} at mass 28 amu, and Δt_{29} at 29 amu
 1521 can be any combination as long as it is within the response time of the analyzer power
 1522 supply and the magnet, which is about 2 ms and 50 ms in the range of our interests,
 1523 respectively. However, to ensure the epitaxial quality and homogeneity of the
 1524 deposited ^{28}Si material, $\Delta t_{28} + \Delta t_{29}$ should be a short cycle, generally corresponding to
 1525 less than a monolayer of material growth.

1526 During deposition, the ion beam is tuned to its optimum fluence condition, where a
 1527 SiH_4 flow rate of 0.02 sccm (corresponds to a chamber pressure of 1.87×10^{-4} Pa or
 1528 1.4×10^{-6} Torr) and a growth rate of about 1.0 to 1.5 nm/min ^[134] is used, as
 1529 discussed in Chapter 3. Higher growth rate is also achievable using high pressure
 1530 plasma mode of the ion source, but generally results in a higher surface roughness of
 1531 the deposited film. The substrate temperature is chosen to be 450 °C, which produces
 1532 the lowest baseline ^{29}Si isotope concentration and highest epitaxial film quality ^[133]
 1533 for this experimental setup.

1534 A model (assuming transport limited kinetics) is developed to calculate the
 1535 isotope fractions of the deposited ^{28}Si layer, including the contributions from the
 1536 background silane gas:

$$1537 \quad f^{29} = \frac{\Delta t_{29} \times D_{29} \times A + {}^{29}\text{C}_Z \times (\Delta t_{29} \times D_{29} + \Delta t_{28} \times D_{28})}{(\Delta t_{29} \times D_{29} + \Delta t_{28} \times D_{28}) \times (1 + {}^{28}\text{C}_Z + {}^{29}\text{C}_Z + {}^{30}\text{C}_Z)} \quad (4.1)$$

$$L = (\Delta t_{29} \times D_{29} + \Delta t_{28} \times D_{28}) \times (1 + {}^{28}C_z + {}^{29}C_z + {}^{30}C_z) \quad (4.2)$$

where f^{29} is the isotope fraction of ${}^{29}\text{Si}$, L is the number of monolayers per cycle, D_{28} is the deposition rate of ${}^{28}\text{Si}$ at mass 28 amu peak current, D_{29} is the deposition rate at 29 amu peak current, A is the atomic percentage of ${}^{29}\text{Si}$ at 29 amu peak, which consists both ${}^{29}\text{Si}^+$ and ${}^{28}\text{SiH}^+$ ions. ${}^{28,29,30}C_z$ are the flux ratios from the background silane diffusion, which can be calculated using the equation derived from Ref. [23]:

$${}^x C_z = \frac{F_g \times a_x \times s}{F_g \times s + F_i}, \quad (4.3)$$

where F_g is the silane gas flux and F_i is the ${}^{28}\text{Si}$ ion flux, s is the effective incorporation fraction and a_x is the natural abundance ratio of the corresponding silicon isotopes in SiH_4 . In this experimental setup, since we are using a low SiH_4 pressure mode for ${}^{28}\text{Si}$ deposition, the background gas contribution is typically < 1 ppm (10^{-6} mol/mol) ${}^{29}\text{Si}$, which has negligible impact on most of the enrichment levels but is still included in the calculation.

4.3 Targeted Enrichment Results

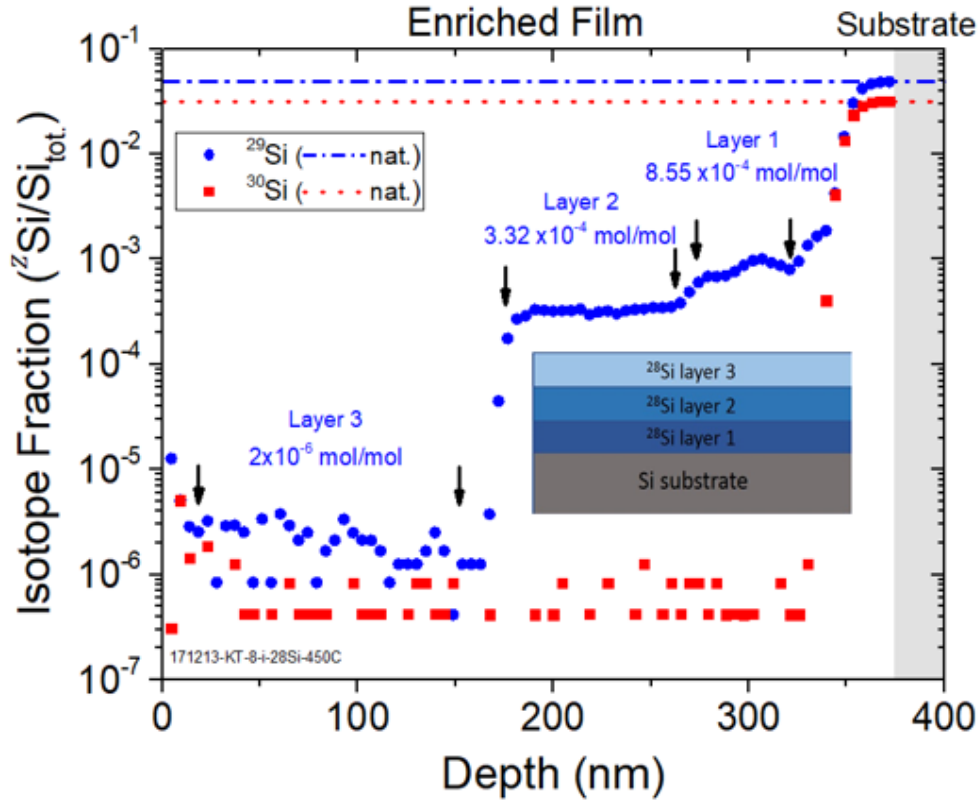
4.3.1 First-Generation of Targeted Enrichment

In each deposition, typically two or three layers of ${}^{28}\text{Si}$ with different enrichments are grown on one substrate based on the model described above, each with a layer thickness of about 100 nm. The experimental sequence is to choose a target value first, then estimate the value after deposition based on the actual experimental parameters and finally compare to the measured value using SIMS. It is worth

1563 noticing that the ion beam growth condition might change a little during deposition
1564 due to ion source instability. Therefore, the estimated values calculated after
1565 deposition may deviate from the targeted values before deposition, but generally the
1566 deviation is small (5.7 % on average for the 2nd generation). The comparison between
1567 the estimated values and the measured values are shown in Table III and V.

1568 The isotope fractions of ²⁸Si, ²⁹Si and ³⁰Si as a function of layer thickness in the
1569 film and the substrate are measured using SIMS. Isotopic measurements of silicon
1570 were made in a CAMECA IMS-1270E7 large geometry secondary ion mass
1571 spectrometer. The samples were bombarded with a primary ion beam of O₂⁺ ions at
1572 an impact energy of 8 keV and a current of 1 nA (for most of the samples). The beam
1573 was focused to a probe size of a few micrometers in diameter and it was raster-
1574 scanned over a 50 μm x 50 μm area. Positive secondary ions were accepted for
1575 detection from the central 20 μm x 20 μm portion of the rastered area as defined by a
1576 field aperture in a focal plane of the mass spectrometer. The entrance and exit slits of
1577 the spectrometer were selected to produce a mass resolving power of about 6000
1578 (M/ΔM at 10 % of peak maximum). This resolving power is necessary to separate
1579 cleanly the ²⁹Si peak from the ²⁸SiH peak that is produced during the SIMS process.
1580 Under these conditions we estimate that less than 10⁻⁵ of the ²⁸SiH signal contributes
1581 to the ²⁹Si measurement. Depth profiles of the silicon isotopes ²⁸Si, ²⁹Si and ³⁰Si
1582 through a deposited film were acquired by monitoring ²⁸Si for 1 s, ²⁹Si for 10 s, ²⁸SiH
1583 for 1 s and ³⁰Si for 10 s in each data cycle and collecting a sufficient number of data
1584 cycles until the profile penetrated into the silicon substrate. The sputter rate as
1585 determined by measuring the final crater depths with a stylus profilometer was

1586 approximately 0.16 nm/s under these conditions. The depths of only a few craters
1587 were measured, and the determined sputter rate was used to determine the depth
1588 scales for all profiles. In a few profiles the ion current was reduced to 0.5 nA to
1589 acquire a higher data density and the sputter rate was taken as half of the value for 1
1590 nA. In those cases, the entrance slit was widened slightly to regain the same signal
1591 levels as with a 1 nA beam. Isotope ratios of $^{29}\text{Si}/^{28}\text{Si}$ and $^{30}\text{Si}/^{28}\text{Si}$ were calculated
1592 on a cycle-by-cycle basis. Average isotopic ratios for a film or a layer of a multilayer
1593 film were calculated by averaging the cycle-by-cycle ratio measurements in the
1594 portion of a profile where the ratios were at a relatively constant value. These values
1595 were then corrected for instrumental mass fractionation based on the differences
1596 between the measured ratios from a natural silicon wafer and the accepted natural
1597 values. Uncertainties were determined from the standard deviation of the mean of the
1598 measurements and were usually similar to Poisson estimations based on the total
1599 number of detected counts of the minor isotopes. In some cases, the minor isotope
1600 signals were not constant, and the standard deviations were larger than the Poisson
1601 estimates.
1602



1603

1604 Figure 4.3: A SIMS depth profile of a first-generation targeted enrichment sample.
 1605 The inset shows a schematic diagram of the targeted enrichment sample layer
 1606 structures. Usually a few layers with different ^{29}Si isotope fractions are deposited on a
 1607 float-zone silicon substrate and then capped with pure ^{28}Si layer. The ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si
 1608 isotope fractions are shown in blue dots and red squares, respectively. Natural
 1609 abundance ratios of ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si are shown in dashed lines.

1610

1611 Fig. 4.3 shows an example of the SIMS depth profile of the first-generation
 1612 targeted enrichment samples, where three different enrichment levels can be
 1613 distinguished. The SIMS measurements were taken near the center of the ^{28}Si deposit,
 1614 which is usually the thickest, to match the parameters used in the model. The average
 1615 isotope fraction of ^{29}Si in the surface layer (baseline) is measured to be (2.05 ± 0.46)
 1616 $\times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, from the range of 20 nm to 170 nm depth. From 0 nm to 20 nm, the
 1617 higher values of ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si are due to the artifacts from the surface tail effect. This
 1618 surface tail is formed because the sample has been exposed to air and contamination

1619 during the transport from UHV chamber to the SIMS measurement. Those impurity
1620 atoms from surface contamination were pushed into the material by the primary ion
1621 beam of SIMS [142]. Two subsequent layers are also shown from 170 nm to 270 nm
1622 and 270 nm to 340nm, with an average ^{29}Si isotope fraction of $(332 \pm 5) \times 10^{-6}$
1623 mol/mol and $(885 \pm 38) \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, respectively. The estimated values are $215 \times$
1624 10^{-6} mol/mol and 460×10^{-6} mol/mol. The deviation is approximately within a factor
1625 of 2. Note that some fluctuations can be seen in layer 1, this is not due to the
1626 measurement error of SIMS since there is enough number of counts for measuring
1627 ^{29}Si (this is in contrast with < 1 ppm region where the fluctuation is largely due to
1628 insufficient atom counts). The reason for this fluctuation might be due to the
1629 instability of the ion source during deposition and it will be discussed in detail in the
1630 next section.

1631 Four samples with different layers of enrichment are measured. The comparison
1632 between the targeted and measured ^{29}Si isotope fractions is shown in detail in Table.
1633 III and a correlation plot of the estimated versus the measured ^{29}Si isotope fraction is
1634 shown in Fig. 4.4. The range is shown from the baseline values (around 1 ppm of
1635 ^{29}Si) up to 10000 ppm. The data points generally follow the line of the linear fit, but
1636 the deviation between the estimated and measured values is still quite high, with an
1637 average of 57.77%. Improvements are needed to achieve a better control of the
1638 deposited samples.

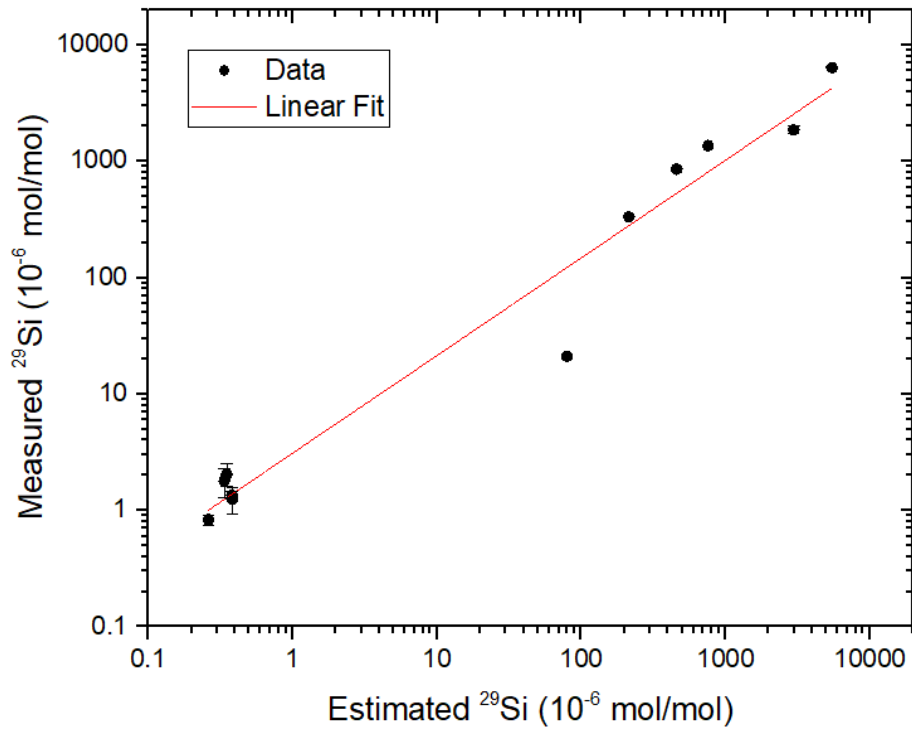


Figure 4.4: A correlation plot showing the measured ^{29}Si isotope fractions as a function of targeted ^{29}Si isotope fractions for the first-generation samples. The average total deviation from the estimated values is 57.8%.

Table III. A comparison between the estimated and measured ^{29}Si isotope fractions of the first-generation samples. The deviations shown here are between the estimated and the measured values. The total deviation on average is $(57.8 \pm 11.1) \%$.

Targeted (10^{-6} mol/mol)	Estimated from deposition (10^{-6} mol/mol)	Measured by SIMS (10^{-6} mol/mol)	Deviation
100	80	21	73.8%
200	215	332	54.4%
400	460	855	85.9%
800	760	1361	79.1%
3000	2988	1858	37.8%
6000	5500	6361	15.7%

1651 **4.3.2 Methods of Improvements**

1652
1653
1654 From the SIMS depth profile, we observed fluctuations in some of the deposited
1655 layers of ^{28}Si . We believe the main reason for this deviation is the instability of the
1656 ion source during deposition process. For example, the estimated values of
1657 enrichment depend largely on the deposition rate of the peak current D_{28} and D_{29} . Any
1658 changes in the ion current will result in a deviation from the estimated value. During
1659 deposition in the first-generation samples, we observed both gradual and abrupt
1660 changes in the total ion current ratio between mass 28 amu and 29 amu peaks. A
1661 gradual decrease of the ion current is likely due to the erosion of cathodes from the
1662 ion sputtering and precipitation of solids on the anodes inside the UHV Penning ion
1663 source. The cathode and anode material used was copper (Cu), which has a sputter
1664 yield of 5.41 atoms/ion using $^{28}\text{Si}^+$ with energy of 3 keV. This number is calculated
1665 using the simulation software “The Stopping and Range of Ions in Matter” (SRIM).
1666 Fig. 4.5 shows the pictures of the eroded anodes and cathodes. As the erosion
1667 happens, the shape of the anode and cathode changes during beam run. This will
1668 affect the geometry of the plasma formed and the efficiency of ions been extracted
1669 into the transport system, as observed as a gradual decrease in the ion current during
1670 deposition. As the service time gets longer, Si will be deposited and forms flakes at
1671 the surface of the Cu anodes and cathodes, as shown in the black materials in Fig. 4.5.
1672 Those flakes will alter the potential inside the ion source and will cause either an arc
1673 during beam run or even a short between the cathode and anode. Usually when a short
1674 happens, maintenance has to be done by breaking the vacuum and reassembling the
1675 ion source to replace anode and cathodes.

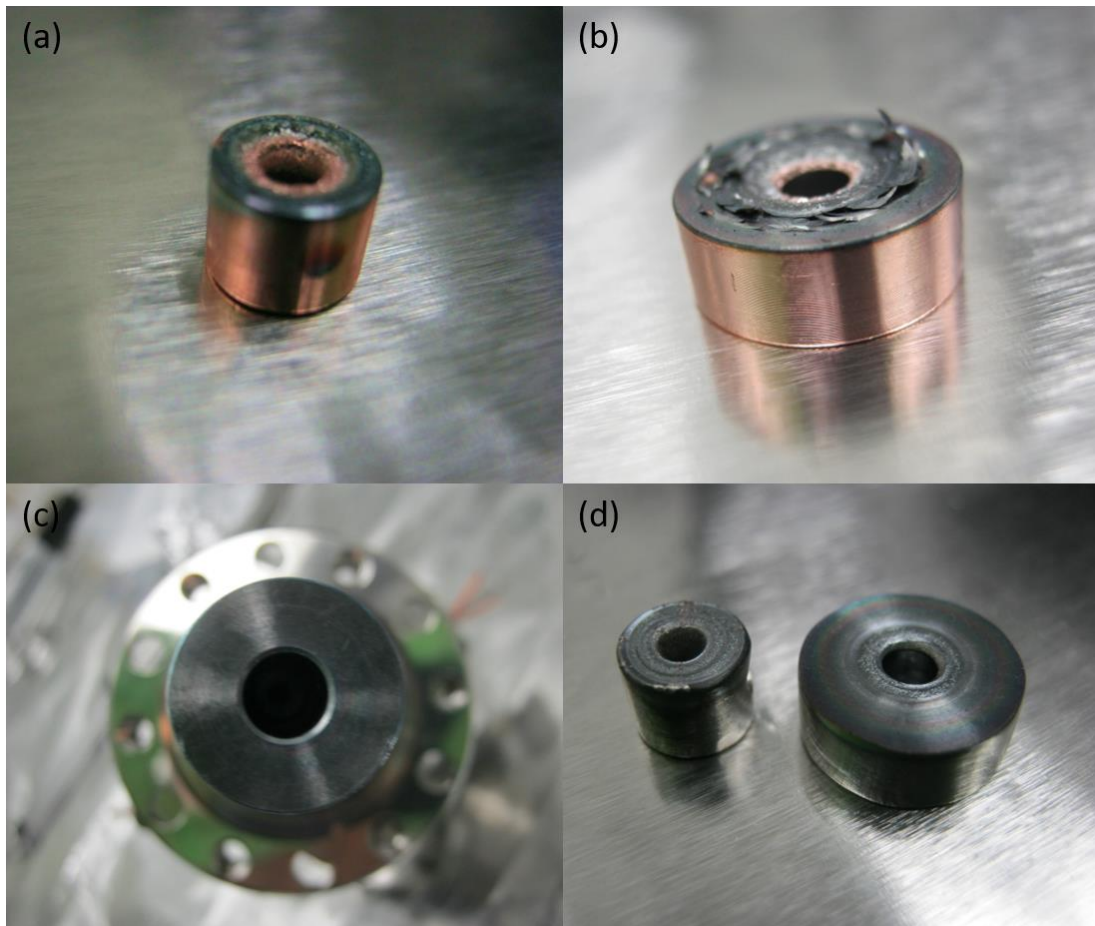
1676 To improve the stability and lifetime of the ion source, different cathode materials
1677 are investigated. As compared to Cu, titanium (Ti), tungsten (W), iron (Fe), stainless-
1678 steel (SS) and molybdenum (Mo) all have smaller sputter yields when bombarded by
1679 Si ions. However, other properties also need to be considered when depositing ^{28}Si
1680 thin films, such as the price of the material, ease of machining, chemical purity,
1681 alloying, etc. Table IV. shows a summary of the SRIM simulation result with three
1682 candidate materials. Ti is chosen to be the new anode and cathode material because it
1683 has the lowest sputter yield and highest purity (99.999%), with relatively low cost.
1684 High purity Ti rods with 3 cm in diameter and 5 cm in length are purchased from
1685 American Elements and are machined into cylindrical anodes and cathodes.

1686
1687 Table IV. Summary of the SRIM results on different anode and cathode materials.
1688 The ion energy of the Si^+ used in the simulation is 3 keV, with 10000 ions in total.
1689

Material type	Atomic mass (u)	Density (g/cm ³)	Sputter yield (atoms/ion)
Cu	63.54	8.92	5.41
W	183.8	19.35	2.09
Ti	47.9	4.52	1.42

1690
1691 Fig.4.5 shows a comparison between the anodes and cathodes using Cu and Ti after
1692 hours of service. Panel (a) and (b) are the Cu cathodes and anti-cathodes used in the
1693 ion source after 26 hours of service. Due to ion bombardment, the center of the
1694 cathode rings was eroded. Si flakes (shown as dark deposit on Cu) adhered on the
1695 cathode surfaces were also observed after long hours of service. The average lifetime
1696 of a Cu anode/cathode before maintenance is ≈ 21 hours. Either a low ion current or a

1697 short between anode and cathode was experienced, indicating the need for
1698 maintenance.



1699

1700 Figure 4.5: Ion source anodes and cathodes after hours of beam runs.
1701 (a) and (b) are the copper cathodes after 26 hours of service. Erosion from the ion
1702 bombardment at the center of the cathode rings can be seen, with some silicon flakes
1703 adhered on the surface. (c) and (d) are the titanium anode and cathodes, respectively,
1704 after 37 hours of service. Less erosion is observed on titanium, with less Si flakes
1705 adhered on the surface. Titanium anodes and cathodes in general have a longer (2×)
1706 lifetime and better stability.

1707

1708 Panel (c) and (d) showed the anode and cathodes made of high purity Ti, respectively,
1709 after 37 hours of service. Less erosion and less Si flakes were observed. The average
1710 lifetime using Ti is ≈ 38 hours, roughly $2\times$ longer than using Cu. This also means

1711 better stability in terms of ion current. A smoother ion current with less fluctuation
1712 and slower decrease rate is obtained with Ti anodes and cathodes.

1713 Another factor that affects the accuracy of the prediction for targeted enrichment
1714 is the ion current measurement. In the first-generation samples, the ion current was
1715 measured using a large aperture of 4.9 mm². This introduces uncertainty because the
1716 SIMS crater is measuring at the center of the beam spot ($\ll 1$ mm²) while using a
1717 larger aperture is estimating the average over a larger area. And as we introduced in
1718 Chapter 2, the contour map of the ion beam shape shows a higher ion density closer
1719 to the center compared to the edges. To solve this problem, a smaller aperture with
1720 0.785 mm² is used to estimate the ion current in the second-generation samples. This
1721 allows better estimation because the area of the ion current density used to calculate
1722 the enrichment is closer to the area measured by SIMS. In addition, the ion current is
1723 measured both at the beginning and at the end of the deposition to account for any
1724 changes in the ion current (28 amu and 29 amu) peak shapes due to long deposition
1725 times.

1726

1727 **4.3.3 Second-Generation of Targeted Enrichment**

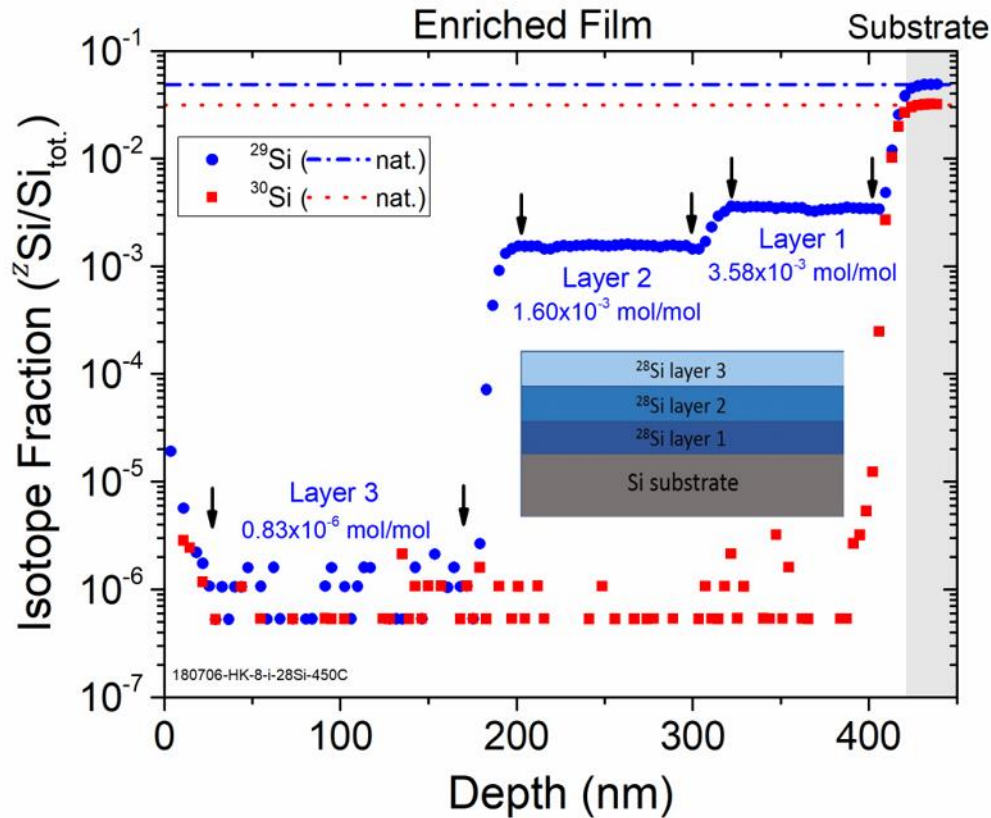
1728

1729

1730 With the improvements in both ion source stability after replacing the cathode
1731 materials and ion current measurement, better accuracy between target and measured
1732 enrichment values has been achieved in the second-generation targeted enrichment
1733 samples. Fig. 4.6 is an example of the SIMS depth profile of a second-generation
1734 targeted enrichment sample. The average isotope fraction of ²⁹Si in the surface layer
1735 (baseline) is measured to be $(0.83 \pm 0.09) \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, from the range of 30 nm to

1736 170 nm depth. Two subsequent layers are also shown from 170 nm to 310 nm and
 1737 310 nm to 417 nm, with an average ^{29}Si isotope fraction of $(1599 \pm 7) \times 10^{-6} \text{ mol/mol}$
 1738 and $(3583 \pm 20) \times 10^{-6} \text{ mol/mol}$, respectively. The targeted values are 1600×10^{-6}
 1739 mol/mol , with a deviation (compared to the measured value) of 0.06 % and $3500 \times$
 1740 10^{-6} mol/mol , with a deviation of 2.4 %.

1741



1742

1743 Figure 4.6: A SIMS depth profile of a second-generation targeted enrichment sample.
 1744 The inset shows a schematic diagram of the targeted enrichment sample layer
 1745 structures. Two layers with different ^{29}Si isotope fractions are deposited on a float-
 1746 zone silicon substrate and then capped with pure ^{28}Si layer. The ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si isotope
 1747 fractions are shown in blue dots and red squares, respectively. Natural abundance
 1748 ratios of ^{29}Si and ^{30}Si are shown in dashed lines. Better stability is seen in each layer
 1749 with a flatter ^{29}Si concentration profile.

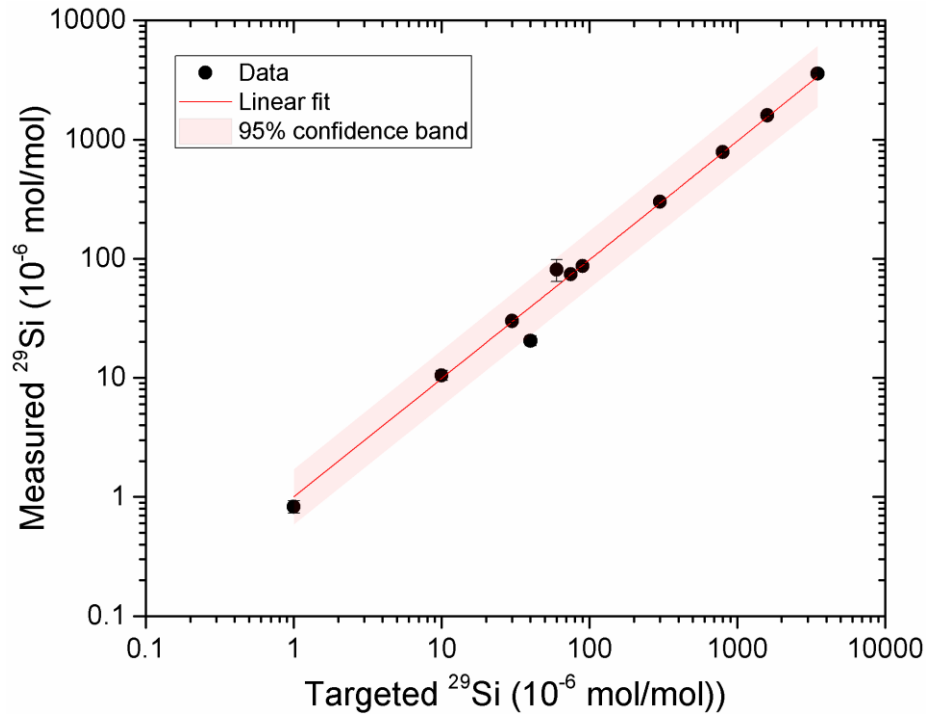
1754 Table V. A comparison between the target, estimated and measured ^{29}Si isotope
 1755 fractions. The deviation shown here are between the target and the measured values.
 1756 The total deviation on average is $(10.4 \pm 5.0) \%$.
 1757

Target (10^{-6} mol/mol)	Estimated from deposition (10^{-6} mol/mol)	Measured by SIMS (10^{-6} mol/mol)	Deviation
1	0.7	0.83	17.0%
10	9.9	10.5	5.0%
30	34.1	30	0.0%
40	40.7	20.5	48.8%
60	62.1	81	35.0%
75	77	74	1.3%
90	88.1	87	3.3%
300	316	300	0.0%
800	797	784	2.0%
1600	1630	1599	0.1%
3500	3530	3583	2.4%

1758

1759 As a comparison, the estimated values from the model after deposition are calculated
 1760 to be $(1630 \pm 15) \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, with a deviation of 1.9 % and $(3530 \pm 30) \times 10^{-6}$
 1761 mol/mol, with a deviation of 1.5 %.

1762 The comparison between the target and measured ^{29}Si isotope fractions is shown
 1763 in detail in Table. V and a correlation plot of the targeted versus the measured ^{29}Si
 1764 isotope fraction is shown in Fig. 4.7. In total, 11 targeted enrichment levels have been
 1765 plotted on a log scale, ranging from 0.83×10^{-6} mol/mol to 3583×10^{-6} mol/mol of
 1766 ^{29}Si . Both a linear fit and a confidence band in log-log scale are included to show the
 1767 accuracy of the prediction. As shown in the figure, all data points are within 95 %
 1768 confidence band. The average deviation between the targeted and measured
 1769 enrichments across the entire range of measurements is found to be 10 %. The one
 1770 data point measured at 20×10^{-6} mol/mol has the largest deviation from the targeted
 1771 value and the largest relative uncertainty. This deviation was caused by the ion



1772

1773 Figure 4.7: A correlation plot showing the measured ^{29}Si isotope fractions as a
 1774 function of targeted ^{29}Si isotope fractions.
 1775 A linear fit and 95 % confidence band are included to assist comparison. An average
 1776 deviation of 10 % has been obtained over a wide range, from 0.83×10^{-6} mol/mol to
 1777 3.58×10^{-3} mol/mol of ^{29}Si .

1778

1779 source, where the ion beam condition was unstable during this deposition compared
 1780 to others. To further improve the stability of the ion source, cleaning of the ion source
 1781 using argon plasma between each run may be helpful. This will remove excess silicon
 1782 flakes that slowly aggregated on the interior of the ion source, which causes
 1783 fluctuation in the plasma region. Another source of uncertainty may come from the
 1784 location of the ^{28}Si spot. Since our ^{28}Si deposit is in the shape of a hill instead of flat
 1785 surface, the measured location might still be different from where it has been
 1786 estimated, even with a smaller aperture. For example, if the measured spot is closer to
 1787 the edge, the ion current density will be smaller compared to the center of the beam
 1788 spot. This usually results in a higher ^{29}Si concentration, partially from the background

1789 silane gas (since the background pressure is constant) and partially from the slight
1790 changes in the 28 amu and 29 amu peak shapes. The installation of an ion beam
1791 sweeper to smooth out the deposited film may help. Furthermore, the SIMS
1792 measurement uncertainty also acts as a factor, mainly limited by counting statistics,
1793 especially at lower ^{29}Si concentrations, where the number of counts is dramatically
1794 lower compared to higher ^{29}Si concentrations.

1795

1796 **4.4 Conclusion**

1797

1798

1799 In this chapter, we have reported on a method that allows us to achieve targeted
1800 enrichment of the ^{28}Si epitaxial thin films. We have developed a model to predict and
1801 control the residual isotope fraction of the ^{29}Si in the film precisely and compare its
1802 results to the values measured using SIMS. The first-generation of targeted
1803 enrichment showed a relatively good accuracy, within a factor of 2 compared to the
1804 targeted values. With the improvements in ion source stability and ion current
1805 measurement, we have achieved an excellent agreement between the targeted and the
1806 measured values over a wide range of enrichments in the second-generation samples,
1807 with small deviation of only 10 % on average. This deviation can be improved by
1808 further increasing the stability of our ion source and possibly by using an ion beam
1809 sweeper. We believe this is an important step forward to enrich the material supply of
1810 ^{28}Si at different levels within this community and to explore the qualifying metric for
1811 “quantum grade” silicon in terms of enrichments.

1812 This chapter is reproduced from Ref. [143] with permissions from all the co-
1813 authors.

1814

1815

1816

1817

1818

1819

1820

1821

1822

1823

1824

1825

1826

1827

1828

1829

1830

1831

1832

1833

1834 **Chapter 5: Potential Qualifying Metrics for**

1835 **“Quantum Grade” Silicon - ^{28}Si MOSFET**

1836
1837 Across solid state quantum information, material deficiencies limit performance
1838 through enhanced relaxation, charge defect motion, or isotopic spin noise. While
1839 classical measurements of device performance provide cursory guidance, specific
1840 qualifying metrics and measurements applicable to quantum devices are needed. For
1841 quantum applications, new material metrics, e.g., enrichment, are needed, while
1842 existing classical metrics such as mobility might be relaxed compared to conventional
1843 electronics. In this chapter, we examine locally grown silicon that is superior in
1844 enrichment, but inferior in chemical purity compared to commercial-silicon, as part of
1845 an effort to underpin the material standards needed for quantum grade silicon and
1846 establish a standard approach for the inter-comparison of these materials. We use a
1847 custom, mass-selected ion beam deposition technique, which has produced isotopic
1848 enrichment levels up to 99.999 98 % ^{28}Si , to isotopically enrich ^{28}Si , but with
1849 chemical purity of only $> 99.97\%$ due to the molecular beam epitaxy techniques used.
1850 From this epitaxial silicon, we fabricate top-gated Hall bar devices simultaneously on
1851 ^{28}Si and on the adjacent natural abundance Si substrate for inter-comparison. Using
1852 standard-methods, we measure maximum mobilities of $\approx (1740 \pm 2) \text{ cm}^2/\text{Vs}$ at an
1853 electron density of $(2.7 \times 10^{12} \pm 3 \times 10^8) \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and $\approx (6040 \pm 3) \text{ cm}^2/\text{Vs}$
1854 at an electron density of $(1.2 \times 10^{12} \pm 5 \times 10^8) \text{ cm}^{-2}$ at $T = 1.9 \text{ K}$ for devices
1855 fabricated on ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$, respectively. For magnetic fields $B > 2 \text{ T}$, both devices
1856 demonstrate well developed Shubnikov-de Haas oscillations in the longitudinal

1857 magnetoresistance. This provides the transport characteristics of isotopically enriched
1858 ^{28}Si and will serve as a benchmark for the classical transport of ^{28}Si at its current state
1859 and low temperature, epitaxially grown Si for quantum devices more generally.

1860

1861 **5.1 Introduction**

1862

1863

1864 Conventional electronics have been industrialized for decades; consequently,
1865 precise metrics based on macroscopic properties, such as chemical purity, charge
1866 carrier mobility, and defect density, are established for qualifying a material, e.g.,
1867 silicon, for conventional electronics. While silicon has long been the workhorse of
1868 conventional electronics, it is also becoming a promising host for spin based quantum
1869 information processing devices [21, 136].

1870 Even though silicon has improved tremendously over the decades to meet demands
1871 of today's state-of-the-art transistors, this excellent material is still not sufficient to
1872 support quantum information. For example, in spin-based quantum information
1873 systems, the presence of the ^{29}Si isotope in natural abundance silicon reduces
1874 coherence times due to its nonzero nuclear spin of $I = 1/2$. Nuclei with nonzero spin in
1875 the host lattice act as a source of decoherence for spin based qubits [135], as they
1876 interact with the electron spin through hyperfine interactions [144, 145]. However, by
1877 placing a spin qubit in an isotopically enriched 99.995% ^{28}Si environment [40], the
1878 development of silicon based quantum devices has gained considerable momentum,
1879 with reports of exceptionally long quantum coherence times [30, 34].

1880 The need for some level of enrichment provides an example of how
1881 “semiconductor grade” silicon quality may be necessary but is not sufficient to meet
1882 the needs of quantum information processing (QIP). Furthermore, the metrics for
1883 conventional silicon may not always be relevant for QIP, e.g., the ease of carrier
1884 motion as quantified by mobility may not be directly relevant to quantum device
1885 performance where confinement and coherence in the absence of motion are critical.
1886 Additionally, as we establish properties and their numerical thresholds that are
1887 sufficient for QIP, relatively simple qualifying metrics that act as general proxies for
1888 properties more challenging to measure are invaluable. However, it may be noted that
1889 mobility in and of itself is not important, but it could be a good proxy for estimating
1890 spin-qubit relaxation or coherence [146].

1891 As part of a larger program to identify and quantify “quantum grade” silicon, we
1892 are identifying (1) properties beyond those considered for semiconductor grade
1893 silicon critical to QIP; (2) the relevance and priority of properties currently
1894 considered critical for semiconductors; and (3) standard methods that may be used for
1895 QIP properties or provide a general indicator for challenging properties, e.g.,
1896 coherence time, as three main goals that are paramount for the development of
1897 metrics for “quantum grade” silicon. This work is part of a broader effort to find ways
1898 besides making and measuring qubits to provide diagnostics that will indicate the
1899 likely performance of qubits early in a fabrication stream.

1900 This chapter presents devices, methods, and results for a comparative study of
1901 magnetotransport properties between (1) high isotopic enrichment, low chemical
1902 purity and (2) high chemical purity, natural abundance (low isotopic enrichment)

1903 silicon. This characterization sets the stage for determining whether coherence
1904 properties in quantum dot devices correlate with the trends in simpler, traditional
1905 measurements since the benefit of enrichment on coherence may outpace the liability
1906 of some additional contaminants. In a detailed theoretical study, Witzel et al. [147]
1907 illustrated that the coherence of a spin qubit can, in principle, be increased by an
1908 order of magnitude for every order of magnitude increase in the isotopic enrichment
1909 of ^{28}Si in the qubit's Si environment. A comprehensive experimental investigation of
1910 this prediction, however, is hindered due to the discreteness of the available isotopic
1911 enrichment levels. Among the four different enrichment levels that have been
1912 reported [40, 148-150] only 99.98% ^{28}Si and 99.995% ^{28}Si have been utilized for
1913 quantum electronic device fabrication [29, 30, 139]. Moreover, contemporary
1914 methods for producing isotopically enriched ^{28}Si materials are based on chemical
1915 vapor deposition (CVD) techniques and are not compatible with qubit architectures
1916 requiring low temperature processing, e.g., STM fabricated single dopant atom qubits
1917 [151]. In contrast, the method used for producing ^{28}Si reported here is compatible
1918 with all the contemporary qubit architectures and represents molecular beam epitaxy
1919 (MBE) grown Si more generally. While the coherence of a spin qubit is predicted to
1920 improve at higher isotopic enrichment levels [147], how other material properties will
1921 limit the expected enhancement of qubit coherence is unclear. To the best of our
1922 knowledge, no study yet has attempted to correlate macroscopic electrical
1923 characteristics with the performance of quantum devices. Yet, such a study will be an
1924 essential component for defining metrics for "quantum grade" silicon within the three
1925 main goals identified earlier.

1926

1927 **5.2 ^{28}Si MOSFET Devices**

1928

1929

1930 The ^{28}Si materials are produced using the ion beam deposition method introduced in

1931 Chapter 2 and 3. Gated Hall bar devices are fabricated on isotopically enriched ^{28}Si

1932 epilayers in order to electrically characterize the material. Typically, the isotopically

1933 purified ^{28}Si spot is $\approx 4 \text{ mm}^2 - 8 \text{ mm}^2$ in area and covers only a small fraction of the

1934 starting float-zone grown, natural abundance, intrinsic Si substrate with dimensions of

1935 $4 \text{ mm} \times 10 \text{ mm}$; see Fig. 5.1 (a). Due to the reduced coverage of the ^{28}Si spot, devices

1936 on isotopically enriched and natural abundance Si can be fabricated on the same Si

1937 chip at the same time. This eliminates the effect of certain imperfections on the

1938 fabrication process (e.g., oxide growth) when comparing the electrical properties of

1939 the devices. A schematic cross section of a device fabricated on a ^{28}Si spot is shown

1940 in Fig. 5.1 (b). The structure of the devices fabricated on $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$, i.e., outside the ^{28}Si

1941 spot, is identical (went through sample vacuum, thermal and fabrication processes)

1942 except without the ^{28}Si layer. An optical micrograph of the gated multiterminal Hall

1943 bar device is shown in Fig. 5.1 (c).

1944 The isotope fraction of the ^{28}Si epilayers is measured by SIMS. In Fig. 5.1 (d), the

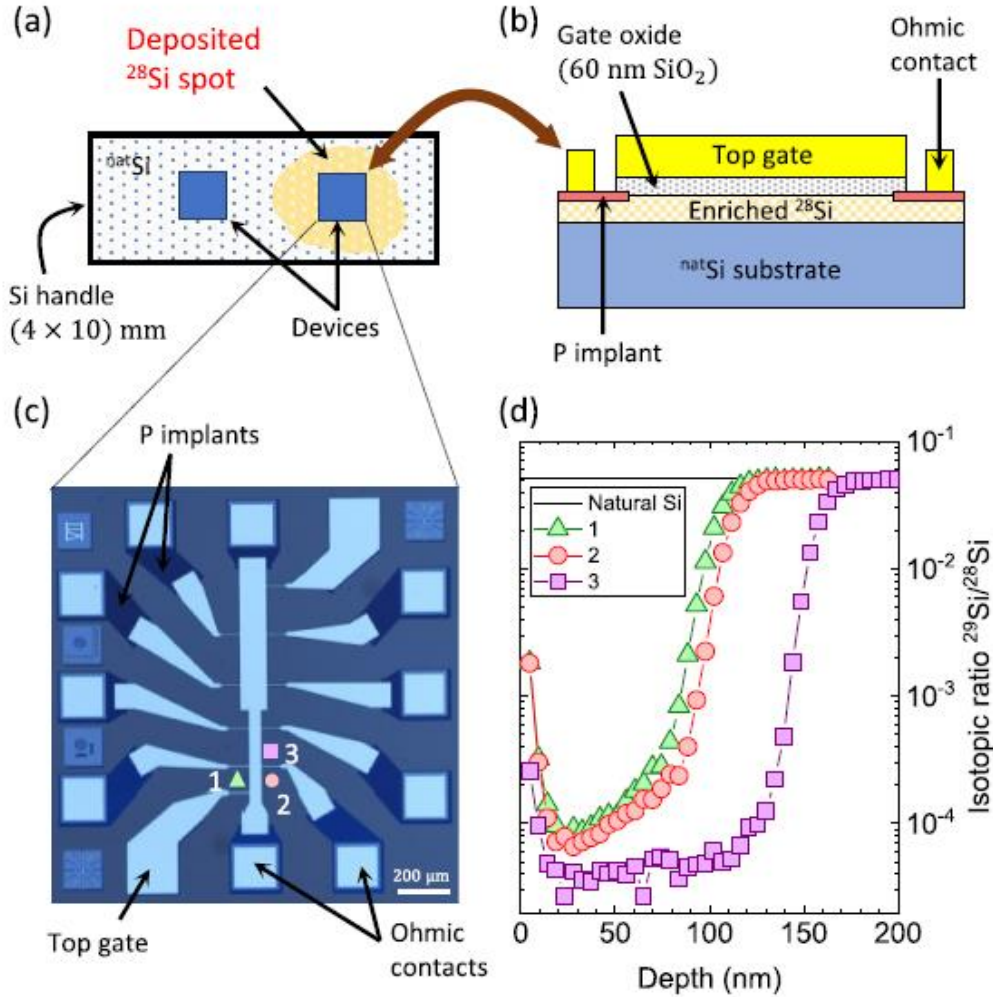
1945 SIMS-derived isotopic ratio of $^{29}\text{Si}/^{28}\text{Si}$ is shown as a function of depth at several

1946 locations near the fabricated Hall bar device. For the device reported here, the level of

1947 isotopic enrichment measured at locations 1, 2, and 3 corresponds to $\approx 99.976 \%$, \approx

1948 99.980% , and $\approx 99.993 \%$ ^{28}Si , respectively. This confirms that the Hall bar device is

1949 located on top of the deposited ^{28}Si spot as we expected. Figure 5.1 (d) also reveals



1950

1951 Figure 5.1: ^{28}Si MOSFET device and measurements.

1952 (a) A schematic illustrating the device layout of a given sample. Reduced coverage of
1953 the ^{28}Si spot allows us to fabricate devices on ^{28}Si and ^{nat}Si simultaneously. (b)

1954 Schematic representation of the gated Hall bar device fabricated on ^{28}Si is shown. (c)

1955 An optical micrograph of a gated multiterminal Hall bar device fabricated on ^{28}Si is

1956 shown. (d) The isotopic ratios of $^{29}\text{Si}/^{28}\text{Si}$ at positions 1 (Δ), 2 (\circ), and 3 (\square) in (c)

1957 are shown. The shift in the rising edge at different positions corresponds to the

1958 thickness variation in the deposited ^{28}Si film. Measured ^{29}Si isotopic ratios at

1959 locations 1, 2, and 3 are $(149 \pm 18) \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, $(128 \pm 14) \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, and

1960 $(45 \pm 2) \times 10^{-6}$ mol/mol, respectively.

1961

1962 the thickness nonuniformity of the deposited ^{28}Si epilayer, i.e., the thickness of

1963 the ^{28}Si epilayer at location 3 is greater than those of locations 1 and 2. Moreover,

1964 separate SIMS measurements on these isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epilayers reveal that

1965 the films contain adventitious chemical impurities, namely, C, N, and O, with
 1966 approximate atomic concentrations of $2 \times 10^{19} \text{ cm}^{-3}$, $3 \times 10^{17} \text{ cm}^{-3}$, and $3 \times$
 1967 10^{18} cm^{-3} . However, the atomic concentrations of these chemical impurities on the
 1968 handle wafer were below the SIMS detection limit ($\leq 10^{16} \text{ cm}^{-3}$). We believe that
 1969 these chemical impurities were being introduced by the ion beam.
 1970

1971 **5.3 Magnetotransport Measurements**

1972
 1973
 1974 The low field magnetotransport data of ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ on the same sample are
 1975 shown in Fig. 5.2. Panel (a) shows the drain current (top and bot end of the Hall bar
 1976 as shown in Fig. 5.1(c)) vs gate voltage at $T = 4\text{K}$. The drain current is proportional to
 1977 inversion charge and the velocity that the charge travels from source to drain and the
 1978 gate voltage controls the amount of inversion charge that carriers the current. Three
 1979 curves with different symbols (square, circle and triangle) show the corresponding
 1980 source drain voltage and a threshold voltage (V_G needed to turn on the device) is
 1981 obtained at around 2 V. Panel (b) shows the extracted charge carrier mobility as a
 1982 function of carrier density for both $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ (red square) and ^{28}Si (blue circle) at $T = 1.9$
 1983 K. We find that maximum mobilities at $T = 1.9 \text{ K}$ for ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ are: $\mu_{^{28}\text{Si}} = (1740 \pm$
 1984 $2) \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ at an electron density n of $(2.7 \times 10^{12} \pm 3 \times 10^8) \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and $\mu_{^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}} = (6040 \pm$
 1985 $3) \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ at an electron density of $(1.2 \times 10^{12} \pm 5 \times 10^8) \text{ cm}^{-2}$. Charge carrier
 1986 mobilities for these devices are within the typical range of mobilities for Si-MOS
 1987 (Metal Oxide Semiconductor) devices fabricated using non-MBE (e.g., CVD) growth
 1988 techniques [23, 152], the maximum mobility for a Si-MOS device to date being $> 4 \times$
 1989 $10^4 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ [153]. In contrast, mobilities reported for Si-MOS devices fabricated on

1990 MBE grown Si range from $900 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ to $1250 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ [116, 154], likely due to the
 1991 excess chemical impurities presented in the MBE film.

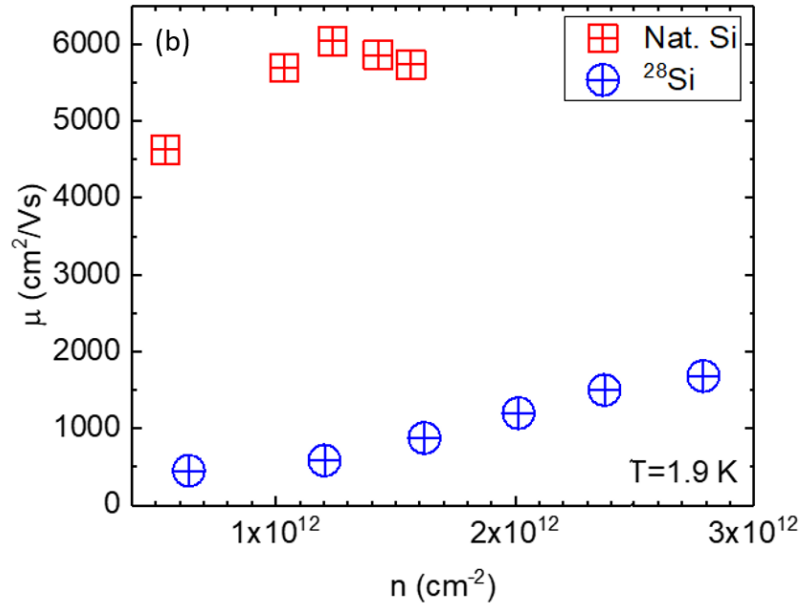
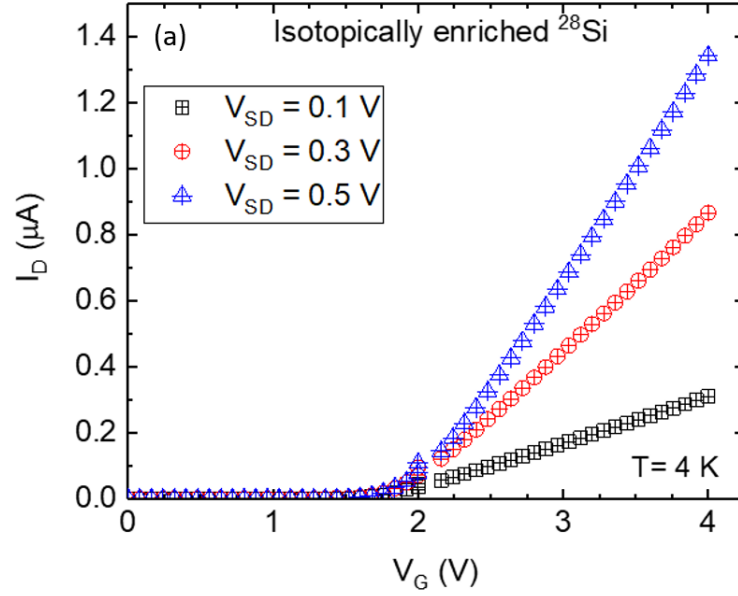


Figure 5.2: Magnetotranport data of the ^{28}Si MOSFET.

(a) the drain current vs gate voltage at $T = 4 \text{ K}$. Three curves with different symbols shows the corresponding source drain voltage. (b) Charge carrier mobility as a function of carrier density for both $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ (red square) and ^{28}Si (blue circle) at $T = 1.9 \text{ K}$.

Table VI. Macroscopic materials and electrical properties of natural abundance $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$, and isotopically enriched ^{28}Si .

Property	Material	
	$^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$	^{28}Si
Avg. ^{28}Si concentration	92.23%	99.983%
Impurities (cm^{-3})	C	2×10^{19}
	N	$\leq 10^{16}$
	O	3×10^{18}
Max. mobility μ ($\text{cm}^2/(\text{V s})$)	(6040 ± 3)	(1740 ± 2)
Percolation density n_p (10^{11} cm^{-2})	(2.3 ± 2)	(4.2 ± 2)

In order to estimate the percolation electron density n_p which refers to the critical density for conduction, we extrapolate the electron density as a function of gate voltage (as determined from Hall measurements) back to the threshold voltage (as determined from the channel current I_{sd} vs V_g), i.e., $n_p = n_e(V_{th})$. Using this method, we find percolation densities of $(2.3 \pm 2) \times 10^{11} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ for $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ and $(4.2 \pm 2) \times 10^{11} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ for ^{28}Si . Since the percolation density is a measure of the disordering of a system, the two times larger density in ^{28}Si supports the fact that there are more impurity scatterings in the film than in $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$. A summary of these macroscopic materials and electrical properties for the on-chip $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ and ^{28}Si is provided in Table VI.

The magnetoresistance (R_{xx}) and the Hall resistance (R_{xy}) at 1.9 K for isotopically enriched ^{28}Si and natural abundance Si are shown in Fig. 5.3 (a) and Fig. 5.3 (b), respectively. Both devices show well developed SdH oscillations in R_{xx} with accompanying plateaus in R_{xy} . SdH oscillations are oscillations of the resistivity

parallel to the current flow in the edge states of a 2D electron gas when an external magnetic field is applied. They are related to the quantum-Hall effect and have a periodicity of $1/B$. When a magnetic field is applied to the 2D electron gas, the electrons in the bulk perform circular motions. In the border region, the electrons circular motion is suppressed due to the scattering events occurred at the interface. These scattering events give those electrons a higher energy and the magnetic field causes the quantization of the energy band (Landau-level). With a higher magnetic field, the energy gap between the Landau-levels becomes larger. As the field increases, the highest Landau-level gets nearer to the Fermi energy and there will be states available for scattering in the bulk region. This is the cause of the peaks in the SdH oscillations. The slight asymmetry in R_{xx} in Fig. 5.3 (a) could be due to several reasons, e.g., magnetic impurities in the grown ^{28}Si film or inhomogeneity of the magnetic field which might be a cause of the non-planar 2D electron gas [155, 156]. The Hall resistance shows nonidealities particularly in the $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ device [Fig. 5.3 (b)] where R_{xy} is nonmonotonic. These nonidealities could be due to scattering between discrete degenerate states at the tails due to level broadening [157, 158]. However, a detailed discussion of the asymmetry of R_{xx} and the flatness of the Hall plateaus is outside the scope of this article. We also see a lifting of the four-fold degeneracy at $B > 5$ T for $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$, which is likely due to the spin degree of freedom, but, at this time, we are unable to determine whether this is due to the spin or valley degree of freedom, due to the limitations in the experimental setup.

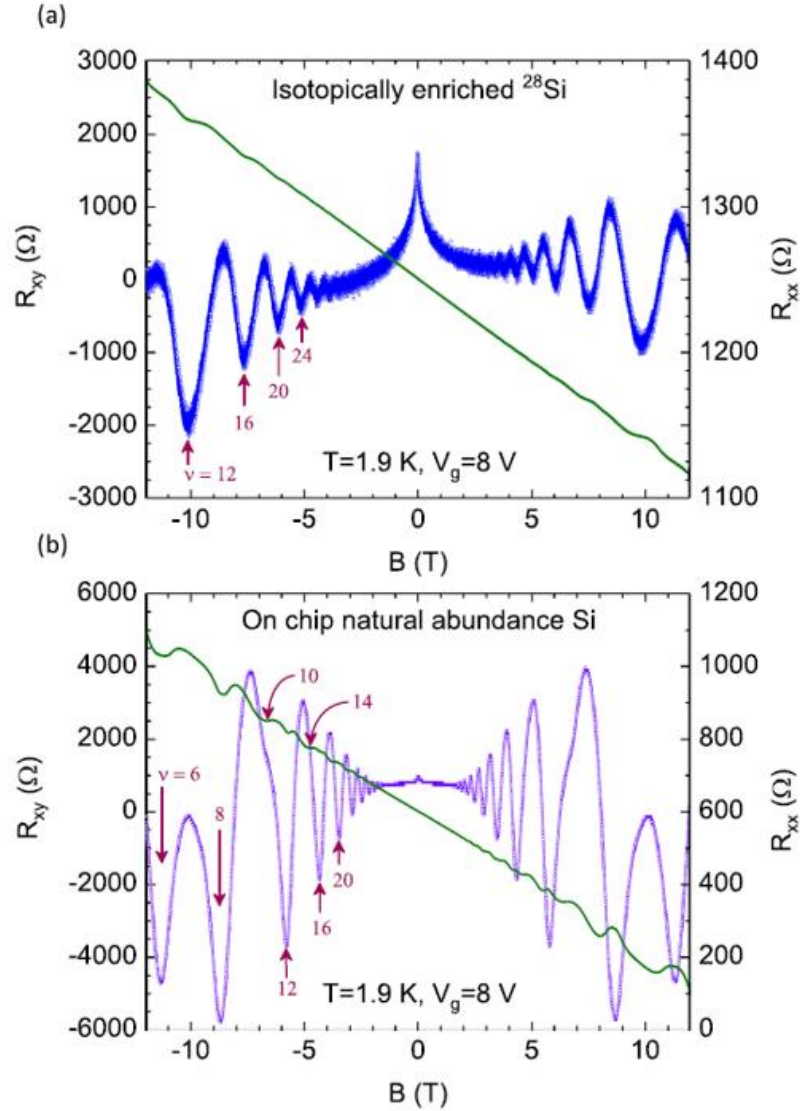


Figure 5.3: The magnetoresistance R_{xx} and the Hall resistance R_{xy} vs B field. The resistances measured for the devices fabricated on (a) isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epi-layer and (b) natural Si substrate are shown. For both devices, the corresponding filling factors (ν) are shown at the minima of Shubnikov-de Hass oscillations. In contrast to the device on the isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epi-layer, the device on $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ demonstrates spin-splitting for $B > 3$ T. Both devices are fabricated on the same Si chip; see main text for more information. The relative uncertainty associated with R_{xx} and R_{xy} is typically less than 0.1% and is mostly due to the uncertainty of the measured current.

Near zero magnetic field, both devices demonstrate a peak in the sample resistance; see Fig. 5.3. This increase in resistance near zero magnetic field is known

as weak localization (WL). Weak localization is a quantum mechanical phenomenon that can be observed in two-dimensional (2D) electron systems at low temperatures where the phase coherence length (l_ϕ) is greater than the mean free path (l) [159, 160]. Relative to the zero-field resistance, the weak-localization is larger for the device fabricated on isotopically enriched ^{28}Si .

To further investigate the WL behavior of these devices, we plot the change in conductivity $\Delta\sigma_{xx}$ as a function of magnetic field B applied perpendicular to the 2D electron system (see Fig. 5.4). The change in conductivity due to WL $\Delta\sigma_{xx} = \sigma_{xx}(B) - \sigma_{xx}(B = 0)$, where $\sigma_{xx} = \rho_{xx}/(\rho_{xx}^2 + \rho_{xy}^2)$. For nonzero B , the change in conductivity due to WL in a 2D electron system can be modeled by the Hikami-Larkin-Nagaoka (HLN) equation [161]:

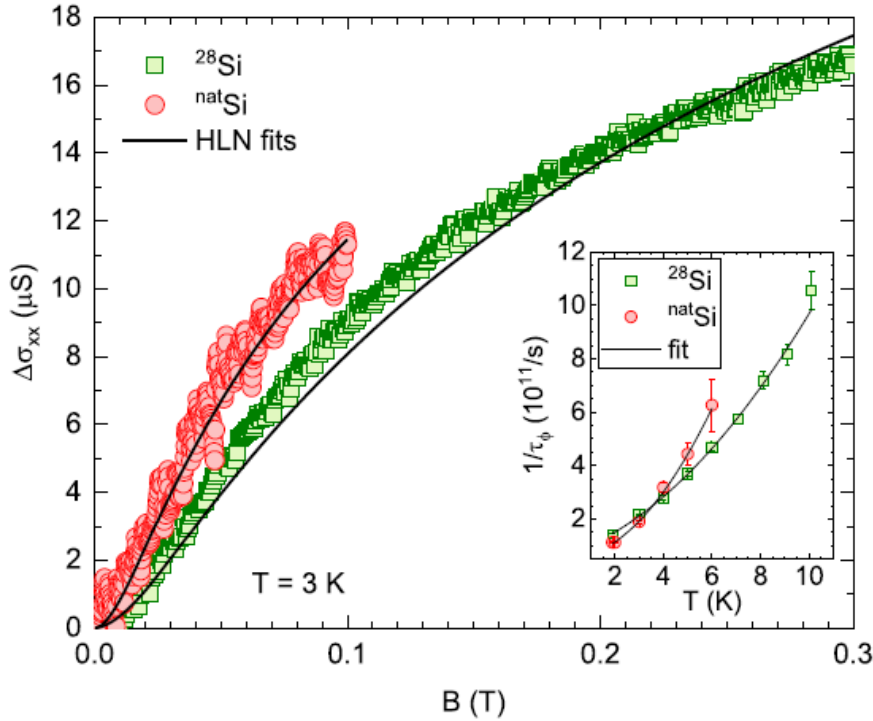
$$\Delta\sigma_{xx}(B) = \alpha \left(\frac{e^2}{2\pi^2\hbar} \right) \left[\Psi \left(\frac{1}{2} + \frac{\hbar}{4el_\phi^2 B} \right) - \Psi \left(\frac{1}{2} + \frac{\hbar}{2el^2 B} \right) - \ln \left(\frac{l}{2l_\phi} \right) \right] \quad (5.1)$$

where Ψ is the digamma function, l is the mean free path, l_ϕ is the phase coherence length that determines the magnitude of the effect, and α is a constant close to unity, which comes from the scattering symmetry of the system [162]. In Fig. 5.4, the solid lines are the fits to experimental data (symbols) using the HLN equation. For these fits, we use the calculated values of l using the relation $l = \sqrt{2D\tau}$. Here, D is the diffusion coefficient defined as $D = v_F^2\tau/2$, where the Fermi velocity $v_F = \hbar k_F/m^*$ and τ is the elastic scattering time, also known as the transport lifetime, defined as $\tau = \mu m^*/e$. The effective mass m^* is defined as $m^*/m_0 = 0.19$, where m_0 is the rest mass of an electron [163, 164]. The Fermi wavevector k_F can be calculated for a 2D electron system in Si as $k_F = (4\pi n_{2D}/g_s g_v)^{1/2}$, where n_{2D} , g_s and g_v are the charge carrier density, spin degeneracy and valley degeneracy,

2079 respectively. We leave α and l_ϕ as the free fitting parameters, constraining the value
 2080 of α to be close to unity. From the fit-extracted values of l_ϕ , we calculate $1/\tau_\phi$, where
 2081 inelastic scattering time $\tau_\phi = l_\phi^2 \phi / D$. The fit derived values of $1/\tau_\phi$ as a function of T are
 2082 plotted in the inset of Fig. 5.4 for devices fabricated on isotopically enriched ^{28}Si and
 2083 natural abundance Si, respectively. The solid lines in the inset of Fig. 5.4 are the
 2084 least-squares-fit to the data using the equation:

$$\frac{1}{\tau_\phi} = a + bT + cT^2 \quad (5.2)$$

2085



2086 Figure 5.4: The change in conductivity ($\Delta\sigma_{xx}$) vs external magnetic field (B) for
 2087 devices fabricated on ^{28}Si (\square) and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ (\circ) measured at 3 K.
 2088 Solid lines are the least-squares-fits to the HLN equation [Eq. (1)]. Estimated
 2089 uncertainty for $\Delta\sigma_{xx}$ is $< 0.3\%$. Inset: The inelastic scattering rates ($1/\tau_\phi$) for ^{28}Si
 2090 and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ vs the measurement temperature are shown. Here, the solid lines are the
 2091 least-squares-fit to a quadratic equation; see main text for details. Error bars in the
 2092 inset represent the fit uncertainty associated with the values extracted for $1/\tau_\phi$ at each
 2093 temperature.
 2094
 2095

2096 The linear in the T term captures the scattering from impurities, and the quadratic
 2097 in the T term is related to the electron-electron scattering [165]. Table VII. shows the
 2098 parameters extracted from the least-squares-fit to the data, the fit uncertainties for
 2099 both devices, and the adjusted R-square. For the natural abundance Si, the best fit is
 2100 achieved when the linear term is set to zero, i.e., $b = 0$. Consequently, for natural
 2101 abundance Si, the dominant scattering mechanism appears to be the electron-electron
 2102 (long-range) scattering. In contrast, for isotopically enriched ^{28}Si , the best fit is
 2103

2104 Table VII. Parameters extracted from the least-squares-fits of Eq. (2) to the data in the
 2105 inset of Fig. 5.4.

Device	a (10^{10} s^{-1})	b ($10^{10} \text{ K}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$)	c ($10^{10} \text{ K}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$)	Adjusted R-square
^{28}Si	6.6 ± 2	3.1 ± 0.7	0.60 ± 0.08	0.997
$^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$	5.1 ± 0.4	...	1.5 ± 0.1	0.989

2106
 2107 achieved with a significant linear in the T term. This large linear term implies that
 2108 impurity (short-range) scattering is a significant contribution in ^{28}Si . The temperature
 2109 independent parameter a is similar (within the uncertainties) for both the devices
 2110 indicating that the processes (e.g., interface roughness) contributing to a are likely the
 2111 same.

2112 Line shape analysis of the SdH oscillations as a function of temperature is also
 2113 used to investigate the underlying scattering mechanisms in 2D electron systems. The
 2114 amplitude of the SdH oscillations can be written as $A_{\text{SdH}} = X(T)R_0 \exp(-\pi/\omega_c\tau_q)$ [166,
 2115 167], where R_0 is the zero field resistance, $X(T) = (2\pi^2 k_B T / \hbar \omega_c) / \sinh(2\pi^2 k_B T / \hbar \omega_c)$ is
 2116 the temperature damping factor, and $\omega_c = eB/m^*$ is the cyclotron frequency.

2117 Here, k_B is Boltzmann's constant and τ_q is the single particle (quantum) lifetime [166-
 2118 168]. To extract the amplitude of SdH oscillations, we first subtract a slow varying
 2119 background (external disturbance, background dopant conductivity, measurement
 2120 conditions, etc.) from R_{xx} [169] to isolate the oscillatory part of R_{xx} . The R_{xx} after
 2121 background subtraction (ΔR_{xx}) is plotted against $1/B$ in Fig. 5.5 (a). Then, we extract
 2122 the amplitude A_{SdH} as schematically defined in Fig. 5.5 (a) at each minimum of
 2123 ΔR_{xx} and calculate $\ln(A_{SdH}/X(T))$. Fig. 5.5 (b) is a plot of $\ln(A_{SdH}/X(T))$ vs $1/B$, also
 2124 known as the "Dingle plot" [166, 167] for the device fabricated on ^{28}Si measured
 2125 at $T = 3$ K. The approximately linear dependence of $\ln(A_{SdH}/X(T))$ on $1/B$ [see Fig. 5.5
 2126 (b)] indicates a magnetic field independent quantum lifetime, τ_q . In Fig. 5.5 (c), we
 2127 plot the quantum lifetimes, τ_q , for devices fabricated on ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$ extracted from a
 2128 linear least-squares-fit to Dingle plots at each temperature. The calculated values of
 2129 the transport lifetimes, where $\tau = \mu m^*/e$, using the magnetotransport measurement at
 2130 low magnetic fields for both devices, are also plotted in Fig. 5.5 (c).

2131 For the device fabricated on ^{28}Si , the ratio of $\tau/\tau_q \approx 1$, and for the device on $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$,
 2132 the ratio of $\tau/\tau_q \approx 1.4$. The transport lifetime τ is primarily affected by the large angle
 2133 scattering events that cause a large momentum change, whereas τ_q is affected by all
 2134 the scattering events [170]. It can either be dominated by the background impurities,
 2135 where the scattering ratio τ/τ_q is less than or equal to 10, or dominated by short-range
 2136 isotropic scattering [170], where the ratio ≈ 1 when the scattering is, e.g., surface
 2137 roughness scattering [171]. However, the thickness of the gate oxide for the devices
 2138 reported here is ≈ 60 nm, which is too thick for a surface scattering effect. We
 2139 therefore neglect the scattering due to remote interface roughness (i.e., the interface

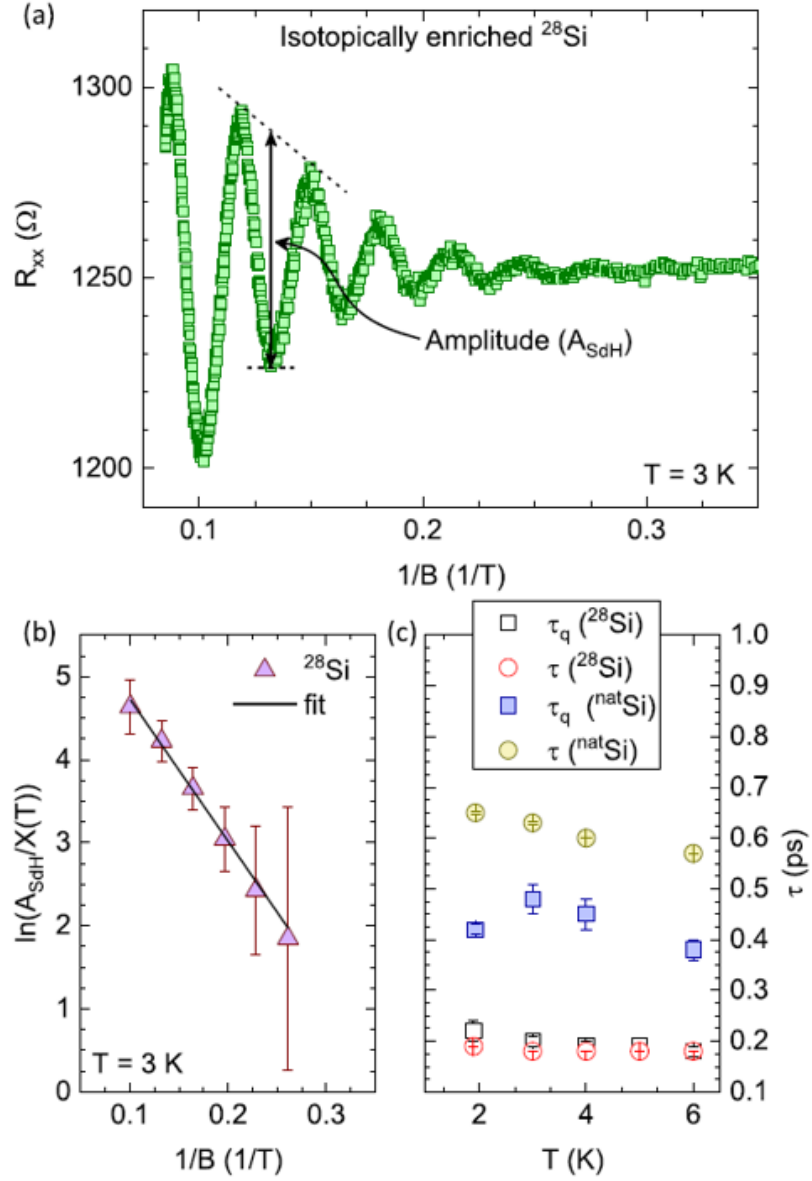


Figure 5.5: Quantum and transport lifetime extracted from the magnetotransport. (a) The background subtracted (see text) R_{xx} , i.e., ΔR_{xx} , vs the inverse of the external magnetic field ($1/B$) for the ^{28}Si device is shown. (b) A “Dingle plot” of $\ln(A_{\text{SdH}}/X(T))$ vs $1/B$. Error bars represent the uncertainty associated with extracting A_{SdH} from the ΔR_{xx} vs $1/B$ plot. (c) The single particle lifetimes, τ_q , extracted from the Dingle plots and transport lifetimes, τ , at different temperatures for devices on ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$. Error bars represent the uncertainty associated with calculating the values of τ_q (τ) using the Dingle plots (charge carrier mobilities) at each temperature.

2151 between the gate oxide and the gate metal) as a dominant scattering mechanism for
2152 these devices [172]. Therefore, the ratio τ/τ_q implies that the charge carrier mobility is
2153 limited by the background impurity scattering.

2154 The analysis of the weak-localization, SdH oscillations, and low-field
2155 magnetotransport data indicates the shortest scattering length scale to be the elastic
2156 (transport) scattering length l calculated as ≈ 33 nm and ≈ 71 nm for ^{28}Si and $^{\text{nat}}\text{Si}$,
2157 respectively. Capacitance voltage (CV) measurements of MOS capacitors fabricated
2158 on natural abundance silicon (data not shown) with gate oxides grown using similar
2159 conditions to the devices reported here reveal a fixed charge density of approximately
2160 $3 \times 10^{10} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ corresponding to the nearest neighbor distance of ≈ 58 nm. This nearest
2161 neighbor distance is in close agreement with the transport scattering length l .

2162

2163 **5.4 Conclusion**

2164

2165

2166 In conclusion, we have reported on the first low temperature electrical
2167 measurements of MBE grown isotopically enriched ^{28}Si . For this report, we
2168 fabricated and characterized the low temperature magnetotransport of gated Hall bar
2169 devices fabricated on highly enriched ^{28}Si . In comparison to control devices
2170 fabricated on float-zone grown, intrinsic, natural abundance Si on the same substrate,
2171 the charge carrier mobility on isotopically enriched ^{28}Si is approximately a factor of 3
2172 lower. Nevertheless, the magnetotransport measurements of devices fabricated on
2173 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si demonstrate strong manifestations of quantum effects.
2174 Based on the analysis of temperature dependence of the weak localization and SdH
2175 oscillations, we believe that the dominant scattering mechanism is short-range

2176 scattering (impurity scattering). We believe that adventitious chemical impurities
2177 detected in the ^{28}Si epilayers act as the impurity scatters in the devices fabricated
2178 on ^{28}Si . However, higher levels of adventitious chemical impurities detected in
2179 the ^{28}Si epilayers are too high to be considered as isolated scattering centers since the
2180 nearest neighbor distance is considerably shorter than the scattering lengths extracted
2181 from the transport data. Furthermore, for these impurity levels, the dipolar
2182 interactions between randomly distributed electron spins associated with impurities
2183 and the central spin of a potential qubit are considered to be the dominant
2184 decoherence mechanism at high enrichment [147]. For the worst-case analysis, if all
2185 the N and O chemical impurities are considered as randomly distributed single
2186 electron spins, the influence of these dipolar interactions on the central spin could
2187 result in qubit coherence times poorer than high purity natural abundance Si.
2188 However, we are confident that the recent and planned improvements, as well as
2189 techniques for depleting impurities near the surfaces, will allow us to move forward
2190 and study the tension between chemical impurities and enrichment on quantum
2191 coherence.

2192 Next, we plan to fabricate quantum dot devices on control (natural abundance)
2193 and isotopically enriched ^{28}Si to more rigorously assess the impact of purity and
2194 enrichment, e.g., charge offset drift, as the chemical purity of these MBE grown ^{28}Si
2195 films is improved. Therefore, macroscopic transport and material characteristics of
2196 the devices reported here will serve as a benchmark for finding the correlations
2197 between macroscopic properties and the performance of future nanoscale devices,

2198 e.g., quantum dots, and lead to identifying qualifying metrics for “quantum grade”
2199 silicon.

2200 This chapter is reproduced from Ref. [173] with permissions from all the co-
2201 authors. The authors acknowledge stimulating discussions with Michael Stewart, Neil
2202 Zimmerman, Roy Murray, Ryan Stein, Binhui Hu, and Peihao Huang. For the
2203 contribution of this work, I was responsible for the material preparation and growth of
2204 the ^{28}Si thin films, SIMS data analysis and part of other analysis processes. The
2205 devices were fabricated, measured, and analyzed mostly by Dr. Aruna Ramanayaka
2206 and Dr. Joe Hagmann.

2207

2208

2209

2210 **Chapter 6: Al Delta-doping on Si(100): Solving the** 2211 **Puzzle of Max 2D Density**

2212
2213 The previous chapters discussed isotopically enriched ^{28}Si , one of the two core
2214 materials that we are interested in when pursuing hybrid quantum computing. In the
2215 following chapters, we will be focusing on the second core material: Al delta layers.
2216 Unlike other delta-doped material systems that have been extensively studied, such as
2217 boron (B) and phosphorus (P) [77, 83, 174, 175], Al delta-doping in Si is a new
2218 material system where its material properties are largely unknown. To pursue a
2219 superconducting Al delta-doped Si, understanding the maximum number of atoms in
2220 the smallest possible distance (one atomic layer) is critical for maximizing the 3D
2221 density of this dopant. In this chapter, we will first introduce the previously studied
2222 results of Al atomic layer growth on Si(100). Then we will demonstrate our approach
2223 to study the absolute number density of one atomic layer of Al on Si(100) before
2224 cluster formation, using different techniques such as STM, SIMS and APT. The 2D
2225 density will be extracted and compared and the uncertainties associated with each of
2226 those techniques will be discussed.

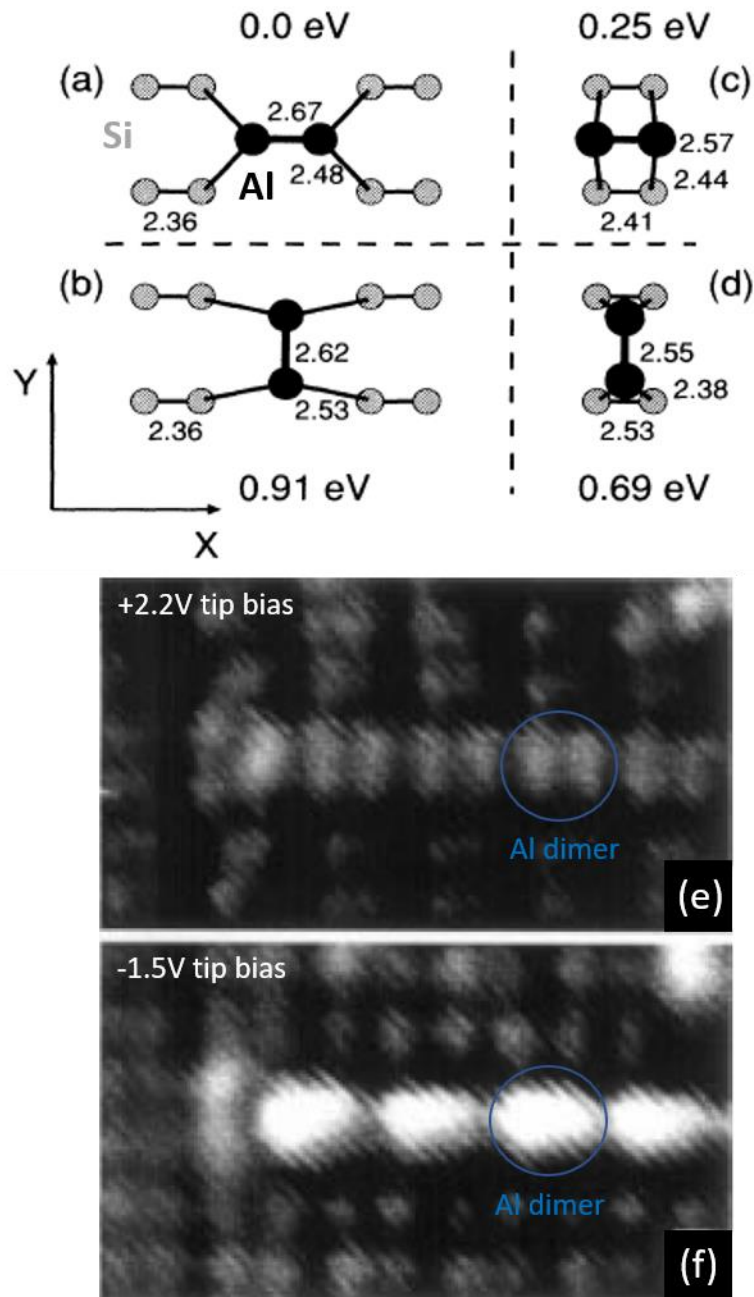
2227
2228
2229
2230
2231
2232
2233
2234

2235 **6.1 Introduction**

2236
2237
2238 Si(100) surfaces have been studied extensively in the past decades because of
2239 their importance in semiconductor technology. The surface is reconstructed with
2240 basic 2×1 dimer rows from the surface atoms. At low temperature (< 350 °C for Al),
2241 the structure and growth of the metal layers depends strongly on this reconstructed
2242 surface [176]. Previous studies [177-180] using low energy electron diffraction
2243 (LEED) have demonstrated the formation of well-ordered structures of Al on Si(100)
2244 surface that is also coverage dependent. Several phases of Al have been found on the
2245 Si surface. Those studies indicated that the most common phases of Al as the
2246 coverage increases up to a full coverage or one atomic layer (or equivalently, 0.5 ML
2247 as commonly used in the literature) are: 2×1 , 2×3 and 2×2 . Note that for Si(100),
2248 1 monolayer (ML) corresponds to a surface density of $6.8 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. Therefore, it is
2249 suggested that Al are adatoms that form dimers on top of the Si(100) surface without
2250 disruption of the Si dimers. An orthogonal-dimer model has been proposed by Ide *et*
2251 *al.* [177] where the Al dimers are located between and oriented orthogonally to the Si
2252 dimers. Initially as Al atoms reach the Si(100) substrate, they adsorb onto the surface
2253 and form chains perpendicular to the Si dimer rows. As the coverage increases (from
2254 0 to 1 atomic layer), Al dimer rows run perpendicularly to the Si dimer rows and an
2255 intermediate phase of 2×3 is formed when those dimer rows are $2a$ or $3a$ apart ($a =$
2256 3.84 \AA). At full coverage (one atomic layer) of Al, a closely packed 2×2 structure is
2257 formed by saturating all the dangling bonds on the Si surface [181].

2258

2259



2260

2261 Figure 6.1: Al adatoms on Si(100) surface.

2262 (a) – (e) possible structures of Al dimers on Si(100) surface using *ab initio*
 2263 calculation. The bond length of the Al-Al, Al-Si and Si-Si are given in small numbers
 2264 in Å. (e) and (f) show the STM images of the Al adsorbed Si(100) surface, taken at
 2265 dual-bias condition. Al atoms are observed as two bean-shaped protrusions in
 2266 negative bias and single bright protrusions in positive bias. (Panel a – d are modified
 2267 from [182]; panel e and f are modified from [181] with permissions)

2268

2269 The proposed structures were firstly studied by Nogami *et al.* using STM [183],
2270 which provided direct observations of the Al dimer chains and the transitions into $2 \times$
2271 3 and 2×2 phases. However, in contrast to the orthogonal-dimer model, Nogami *et*
2272 *al.* described a parallel-dimer model, where the Al dimers are parallel to the Si
2273 dimers. Follow on studies [176, 182, 184] based on total energy calculations revealed
2274 that the parallel-dimer model is more energetically favorable. Fig. 6.1 (a) to (d) show
2275 the schematic drawing of possible structures of an Al ad-dimer on the Si(100) surface.
2276 The black circles represent the Al atoms and the gray circles represent the Si atoms
2277 from the substrate. The total energies of the structures are given on the top with
2278 respect to the minimum, where the Al-dimer is parallel to the Si substrate dimers, as
2279 shown in structure (a) [182]. This model is further supported by other experimental
2280 techniques, such as a tensor LEED study [185] and an ion-scattering spectroscopy
2281 study [186]. However, the absence of atomically resolved STM makes it difficult to
2282 distinguish between those two models. Since then, higher resolution STM have been
2283 demonstrated and the details of the atomic structure have been studied with dual tip
2284 biases (filled state and empty state) [181, 187]. Ref. [181] described the STM
2285 topography of the Al structures on Si surface, as shown in Fig. 6.1 (e) and (f). In a
2286 positive sample (or equivalently, negative tip) bias condition (panel f), electrons
2287 tunnel from the tip into the empty state of the sample surface, double maxima of each
2288 Si dimer that reflect the symmetric properties of the antibonding state π^* [188] and Al
2289 dimers as bright oblong protrusions between the Si dimers can be seen (marked in
2290 blue circle). In a negative sample (or equivalently positive tip) bias condition (panel
2291 e), electrons tunnel out of the filled state of the sample surface to the tip, each

2292 protrusion observed in the positive bias is replaced with two bean-shaped protrusions
2293 located on the Si dimers (marked in blue circle) [181]. The reasons for the changes in
2294 the Al features were also described. For positive sample bias, the bright protrusions
2295 represent the local density of states (LOD) that consist mostly of the dangling bond
2296 states of Al dimers. The protrusion between the Si dimers are the Al-Al dimer bonds.
2297 For negative sample bias, the two bean-shaped protrusions represent the local density
2298 of occupied states around Al dimers, showing the location of the Al-Si backbond
2299 states [181].

2300 The growth mechanism of the Al atoms on Si(100) surface with coverage above
2301 one full atomic layer (0.5 ML) is more complicated compared to the coverage below.
2302 Different results have been shown with somewhat contradictory conclusions. For
2303 example, one study showed that the 2×2 structure persists at a coverage higher than
2304 one atomic layer [179] while the other showed that the 2×2 surface is not simply
2305 covered by the clusters, but is disrupted due to embedment of the clusters (brighter
2306 objects shown in Fig. 6.3a) [181]. Despite the differences in the detailed surface
2307 structure, it is generally true that as the coverage exceeds one atomic layer, all the Si
2308 dangling bonds are saturated, and some clusters start to form on top of the Al 2×2
2309 structures. In this work, we are focusing on the 2D delta layer growth, mostly with a
2310 coverage of \approx one atomic layer.

2311

2312

2313

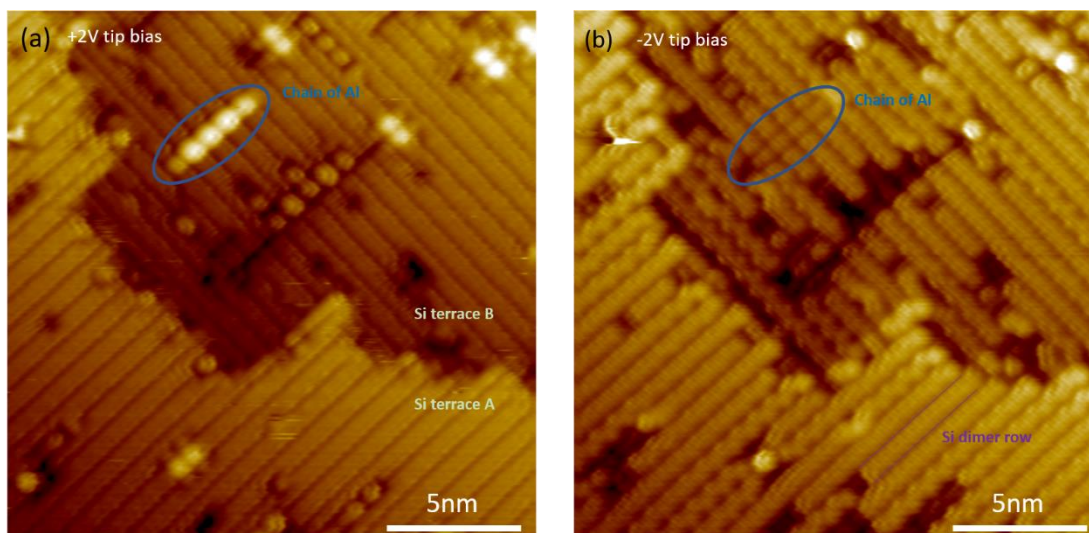


Figure 6.2: STM images of Al deposited on Si(100) surface with low coverage. The images are taken simultaneously under dual-bias. Si dimer rows can be seen clearly, with Si terraces perpendicular to each other. (a) Filled state image (+2 V, 100 pA): an Al dimer chain is marked with blue circle, 5 bright protrusions are observed. (b) Empty state image (-2 V, 100 pA): the same area of the Al chain is marked. 5 dim protrusions are observed. The bean-shaped protrusions described in the literatures are not seen. (This image is taken from Dr. Hyun-soo Kim with permission)

Since our objective is to obtain a superconducting Al delta layer in Si, understanding the maximum 2D density of Al that we can put on Si(100) in order to reach the critical 3D density of the dopant is important. The strategy here is to: 1) reach a saturation density of Al dopant and 2) confine the dopant as good as possible by depositing a Si overgrowth layer on top of the delta layer. However, there are a few discrepancies between our observation and the previous studies. For instance, the literature studies seem to suggest that there are roughly 2 Al atoms on top of 4 Si, indicating a maximum 2D Al density of $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, our STM did not reveal the same structure. Fig. 6.2 shows a set of STM images with Al deposited on Si(100) at very low coverage. The two images are taken simultaneously under dual-bias tip condition with a dimension of $20 \text{ nm} \times 20 \text{ nm}$. The Si substrate was prepared in UHV

2334 with high temperature flashing, described earlier in Chapter 2. Si dimer rows can be
2335 seen clearly, with terraces perpendicular to each other. Panel (a) shows the filled state
2336 image (+2 V tip voltage, 100 pA). An Al dimer chain is marked with blue circle,
2337 where 5 bright protrusions are observed. This structure seen is similar to what was
2338 reported in the previous literature results. Panel (b) shows the empty state image (-2
2339 V tip voltage, 100 pA). The same area of the Al chain is marked as a comparison,
2340 where 5 dimmed protrusions are observed. The two bean-shaped protrusions
2341 described from the literatures are not seen. Instead, we are seeing single circular
2342 protrusions under both bias conditions. The reason that we saw a different feature
2343 could be due to potential different structures of Al on Si or from the tip effect. Since
2344 STM is a convolution of the LDOS of both the tip and the sample, atoms can be
2345 picked up by the tip and that might cause difference in resolution between the two
2346 bias conditions [189]. In addition, the Al protrusions seem to be located on top of the
2347 Si dimer rows instead of between the Si dimer rows, different compared to the
2348 configuration shown in Fig. 6.1. More interestingly, the first electrical measurement
2349 of this delta layer type showed that the carrier densities of the Al samples with similar
2350 doses are measured to be $\approx 1.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ to $1.7 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, very close to the density
2351 of single protrusions measured in STM. The discrepancies mentioned above either
2352 indicate that there is a different Al surface configuration on Si(100) or the dopant
2353 activation of our delta layer is limited.

2354 Given the differences between our STM, electrical measurements and the STM
2355 shown in previous studies, the question really simplifies to whether there are two Al
2356 atoms/protrusion or there is only one Al atom/protrusion. In the next section, we are

2357 going to study the maximum 2D number density of Al (for one atomic layer) that can
2358 be deposited on the Si(100) surface. Different technical approaches are demonstrated,
2359 which include STM, SIMS and APT. Since each sample has a small variation in
2360 dosing, the 2D density extracted from those techniques will be compared to the STM
2361 number density obtained at positive tip bias (filled states) for better consistency.

2362

2363 **6.2 Measuring 2D Protrusion Density of Al on Si(100) using** 2364 **STM**

2365

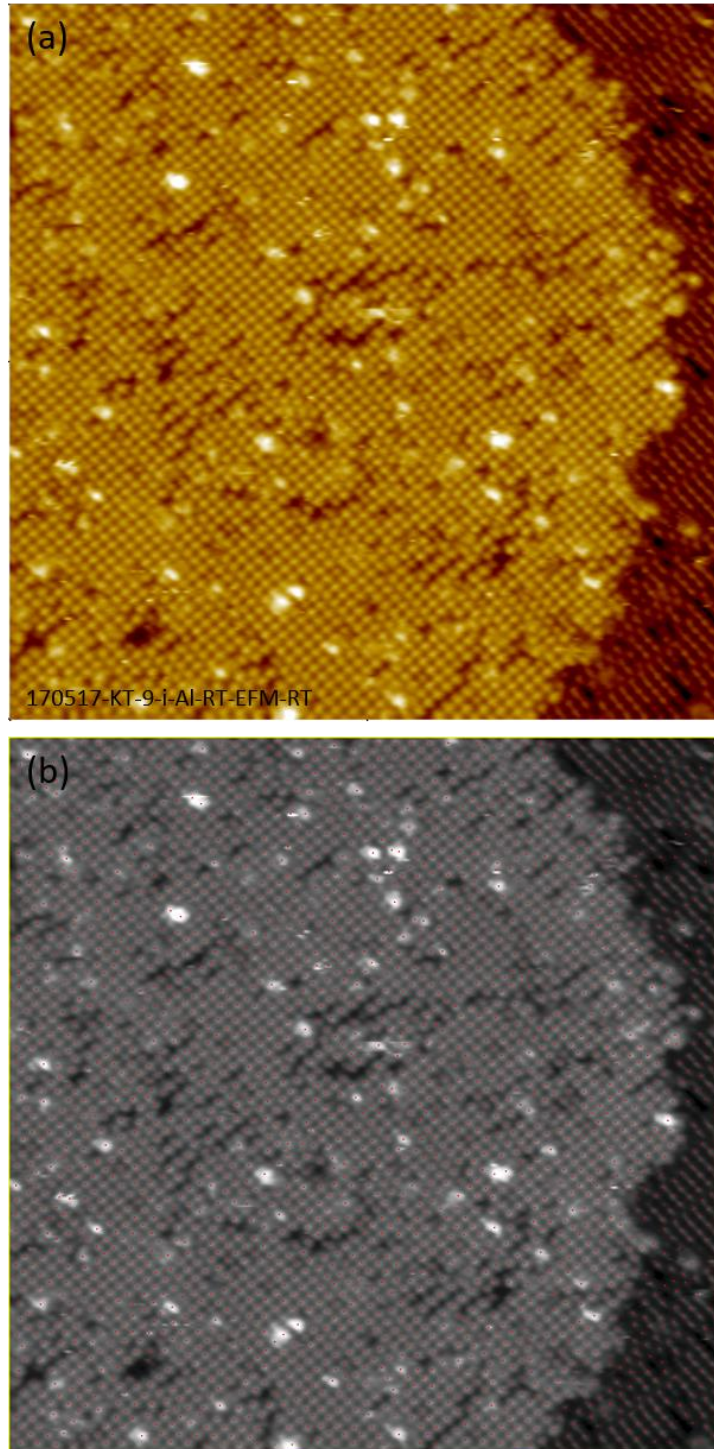
2366 Here, we investigate the Al surface saturation density using STM, with one
2367 atomic layer of Al on Si(100) surface before second layer formation. The details of
2368 the material growth processes for Al delta layer are introduced in Chapter 7, a brief
2369 summary is given here. We started with a high temperature flashing of the Si
2370 substrate in UHV condition as described in Chapter 2. The sample was ramped down
2371 from 800 °C to 300 °C and slowly cooled down to RT. After 15 mins waiting time,
2372 the sample was moved to the STM chamber for initial characterization. At this point,
2373 the sample would be at RT and it was then transferred to the Al source (Radak) for
2374 deposition.

2375 To estimate the 2D density of the Al atoms on Si under full coverage, we use a
2376 filled state image and count the number of bright protrusions in that area. An
2377 example of the counting procedure is shown in Fig. 6.3. Panel (a) shows a surface
2378 close to one atomic layer (full coverage) of Al deposited on Si(100) at room
2379 temperature (RT). The deposition rate is close to 1/3 ML per min. 2×2 structures of
2380 Al are shown as the bright circular protrusions. Note that apart from the Al

2381 protrusions, there are two more important features in this image: vacancies (dark) and
2382 Al-Al clusters (larger white areas). When counting the total number of Al protrusions
2383 accurately, contributions from the vacancies and clusters must be taken into account.

2384 ImageJ with Image-based Tool for Counting Nuclei (ITCN) plugin was used to
2385 set the threshold and count the total number of Al features in the image. ITCN is a
2386 plugin developed by Thomas Kuo and Jiyun Byun at UC Santa Barbara [190]. The
2387 algorithm assumes blob-like nuclei with roughly convex local intensity distributions
2388 where the iso-level contour is approximately ellipsoidal and the nuclei are fitted by an
2389 inverted Laplacian of Gaussian filter [190, 191]. In the case of our images, ITCN
2390 works pretty well for features that are close together and yields better results when
2391 identifying Al features compared to the build-in functions of thresholding and
2392 watershed processing.

2393 The standard procedure of the protrusion counting is described here. The image
2394 from panel (a) was converted to 8-bit greyscale before using ITCN. The protrusion
2395 detection was performed with the following parameters: width of protrusions is
2396 selected between 7 - 10 pixels and minimum distance between 3.5 - 5 pixels,
2397 depending on the quality of the final detection. This agrees with the pixel size based
2398 on the area density taken from 4 Si atoms (assuming one Al protrusion takes the same
2399 area of 4 Si atoms). For all samples analyzed here, a constant image scale of 50 nm \times
2400 50 nm (566 \times 566 pixels) was used for consistency. An example of the image after
2401 detection is shown in Fig. 6.3 (b), where each of the red dot represents one Al
2402 protrusion. A total number of 3153 protrusions was detected in panel (b). Note that
2403 this number includes the counting from the larger clusters that appeared as brighter



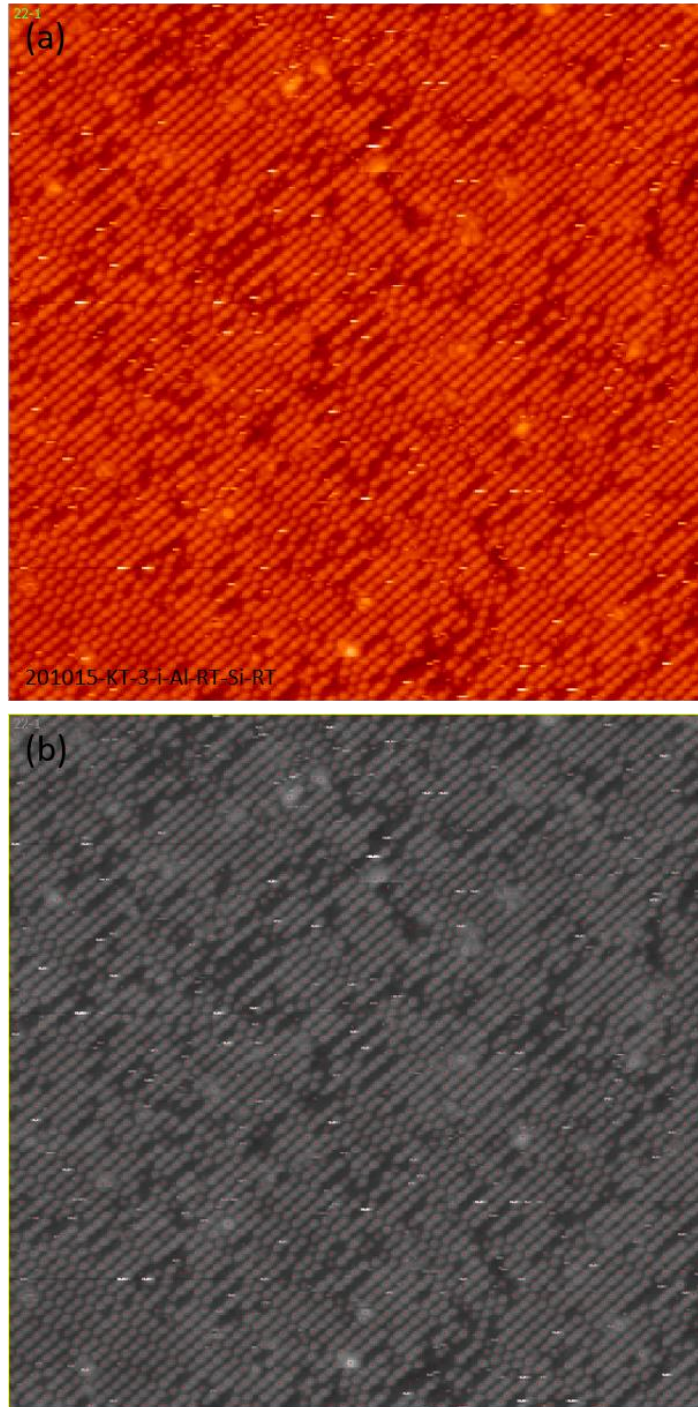
2404

2405 Figure 6.3: Counting Al 2D density using STM and ImageJ.

2406 (a) is a filled state image of the surface of Al deposited on Si(100) at RT, close to full
 2407 coverage. (b) shows the auto-counting of the Al protrusions using ImageJ. There are
 2408 3153 protrusions in this image. Note that the total number of protrusions excluded the
 2409 contribution from the vacancies but included the clusters.

2410 white areas. Each cluster feature was counted as either one or two protrusions
2411 depending on the size. However, this is still an underestimate of the number of Al
2412 atoms been deposited on the Si surface since there are clearly more than one or two
2413 Al atoms in each of the clusters.

2414 To address this problem, an estimation for the number of Al atoms in these
2415 clusters is needed. By using the fill down function of the ImageJ, we can mark the
2416 cluster areas with larger height values and calculate the percentage of these areas
2417 compared to the total area of the image. For example, in Fig. 6.3 (a), 1.51 % of the
2418 total area corresponds to the larger cluster features. This is 37.75 nm^2 in the $50 \text{ nm} \times$
2419 50 nm image scale. Here we assume that the Al-Al clusters have a bulk Al crystal
2420 structure (FCC). The lattice constant of Al is 0.405 nm , the bulk density is 2.7 g/cm^3
2421 and the molar mass is 26.98 g/mol . In 2D following the (100) direction, the density of
2422 Al atoms in these clusters is therefore $1.22 \times 10^{15} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. For a 1.51 % cluster area,
2423 which is equivalent to an area of 37.75 nm^2 , it corresponds to 460 Al atoms. This is
2424 the estimated number of Al atoms from clusters, which should be added to the total
2425 number of protrusions as shown in Fig. 6.3 (b). Now, since we are not sure if each Al
2426 protrusion shown in the STM represents one or two Al atoms, we will use 460 Al
2427 atoms as the first try and compare that to SIMS extracted density (in next section).
2428 The total number of protrusions including the clusters is therefore $3153 + 460 = 3613$
2429 in this $50 \text{ nm} \times 50 \text{ nm}$ region. This corresponds to a 2D protrusion number density of
2430 $1.45 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. If the final ratio of SIMS/STM is closer to 1, which represents there
2431 are 1 Al atom per STM protrusion, then 460 Al atoms coming from the clusters is
2432 valid. The 2D density of Al atoms should be $1.45 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. However, if the



2433

2434 Figure 6.4: Al 2D density counting with larger area of vacancies and fewer clusters.
 2435 (a) is a filled state image of the surface of Al deposited on Si(100) at RT, close to full
 2436 coverage. (b) shows the auto-counting of the Al protrusions using ImageJ. There are
 2437 3415 protrusions in this image. More vacancies are shown in this sample, this
 2438 counting method is able to exclude the vacancies accurately.

2439

2440

2441
2442 SIMS/STM ratio is closer to 2, which represents 2 Al atoms per protrusion, then we
2443 need to re-calibrate by adding only 230 (half of 460) Al protrusions from the clusters
2444 to the total density. And the corrected number of protrusions will be $3153 + 230 =$
2445 3383 . This corresponds to a 2D protrusion number density of $1.35 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. That
2446 means, the 2D density of Al atoms will be $2.66 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. Another Al sample that
2447 has a higher areal density of vacancies but fewer clusters was scanned and counted
2448 using the same method, as shown in Fig. 6.4. The area percentage of vacancies in this
2449 image is $\approx 6.63 \%$. Using this ITCN method, the vacancy areas were accurately
2450 avoided and not included in the final number of protrusions. The image in Fig. 6.4 has
2451 a total number of protrusions of 3415, which corresponds to a 2D protrusion density
2452 of $1.46 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and $1.41 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, respectively. A total of 10 samples have
2453 been analyzed, a summary of the STM counted protrusion density and the
2454 corresponding uncertainties is shown in Table. VIII.

2455 The uncertainty of this method falls in two parts. First is the miss counted Al
2456 protrusions that the software did not pick up due to the relatively weaker contrast and
2457 the miss counted vacancies. However, the estimated number of miss counts due to
2458 these two uncertainties in Fig. 6.3 is small, with a value of < 10 ($< 0.3 \%$), which is
2459 negligible. The second type of uncertainty is from the STM scale bar. We can
2460 calibrate the scale bar by comparing it to the known Si dimer row width, which is
2461 measured to be 0.76 nm from the literature. Although this calibration depends largely
2462 on the image quality during substrate scanning (before Al deposition), the average
2463 uncertainty is estimated to be $\approx 7 \%$ (5 % in each direction, corresponds to $\approx 7 \%$ in
2464 two-dimension).

2465

2466 Table VIII. A summary of the STM protrusion density count. The cluster area
 2467 percentage, STM protrusion density including the contribution from surface clusters
 2468 under two different assumptions are shown. The estimated uncertainty is
 2469 approximately 7 %.

2470

Cluster area percentage	Protrusion density assuming 1 protrusion = 1 atom (cm ⁻²)	Protrusion density assuming 1 protrusion = 2 atoms (cm ⁻²)
2.59 %	1.51×10^{14}	1.35×10^{14}
1.60 %	1.38×10^{14}	1.28×10^{14}
1.51 %	1.45×10^{14}	1.35×10^{14}
0.79 %	1.45×10^{14}	1.40×10^{14}
0.88 %	1.47×10^{14}	1.42×10^{14}
0.17 %	1.52×10^{14}	1.50×10^{14}
0.82 %	1.37×10^{14}	1.32×10^{14}
0.38 %	1.37×10^{14}	1.33×10^{14}
0.89 %	1.45×10^{14}	1.40×10^{14}
0.80 %	1.46×10^{14}	1.41×10^{14}

2471

2472 **6.3 Measuring 2D Atom Density of Al using SIMS**

2473

2474 One method of measuring the 2D density of Al delta layer in Si is using SIMS.

2475 SIMS is a powerful tool that can be used to access the profile of the delta-doped

2476 layers accurately. The 3D peak density can be extracted, with relatively good

2477 sensitivity down to < 5 nm/decade and the 2D density can be calculated by integrating

2478 the area of the delta layer peak. Although extensive studies have been done with

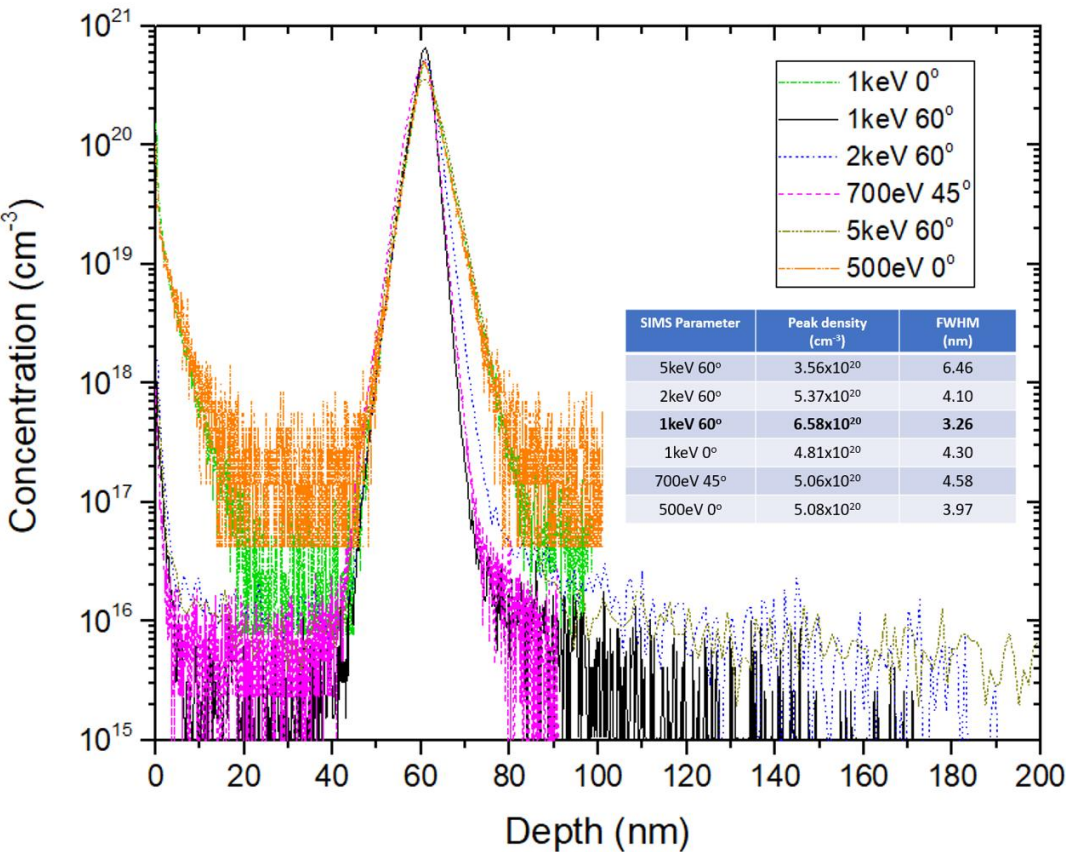
2479 boron (B) and phosphorus (P) delta layers using SIMS [83, 192], none has been done

2480 with Al delta layers. To obtain the optimum measurement conditions (that could

2481 result in a sharpest delta layer peak) for Al delta layers, the SIMS parameters in terms

2482 of the ion beam energy and sputter beam angle are studied. This is because the choice

2483 of primary ion beam energy will affect the depth resolution, secondary ion yield and
 2484 the sputter rate of the measurement. For example, depth resolution degrades as the ion
 2485 energy increases and

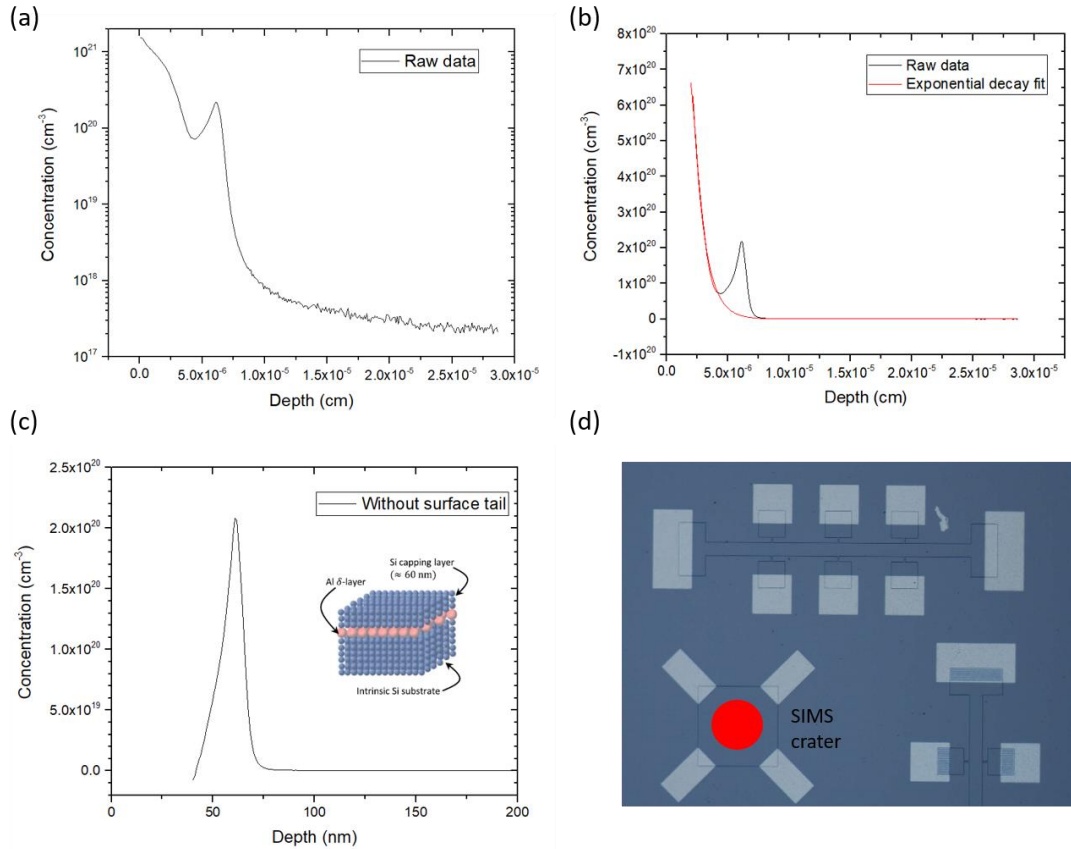


2486
 2487 Figure 6.5: SIMS depth profiles with different ion energies and sputter angles.
 2488 A range of primary ion energies are studied from 500 eV to 5000 eV and
 2489 bombardment angles are chosen from 0 ° to 90 ° relative to the surface normal. The
 2490 optimum condition in terms of peak height and FWHM is 1keV with 60 ° angle,
 2491 shown in solid black line. A peak density of $6.58 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and a FWHM of 3.26
 2492 nm is obtained. There is more Al tailing toward the surface (3.5 nm/decades) than
 2493 toward the substrate (2.3 nm/decades). The precision of this measurement
 2494 (repeatability and reproducibility) is dependent on the impurity matrix combination
 2495 and the analysis tool.
 2496
 2497 sputtering yield increase (then saturates) as the ion energy increases. To extract the
 2498 highest peak density and sharpest delta layer width, a range of primary ion energies
 2499 are studied from 500 eV to 5000 eV and bombardment angles are chosen from 0 ° to

2500 90 ° relative to the surface normal. The sample measured was a delta layer sample
2501 with one atomic layer of Al sandwiched between the Si substrate and an electron-
2502 beam evaporated Si capping layer deposited at RT. Unlike other delta layer samples
2503 with different thermal anneals, no thermal treatment has been done on this sample
2504 after substrate flashing, this is to minimize the Al movement. A summary of the depth
2505 profiles of this Al delta layer is shown in Fig. 6.5 (a) using O₂ bombardment. The y-
2506 axis is the Al concentration and x-axis is the depth from the surface. The insert shows
2507 the extracted delta layer peak density and full width half maximum (FWHM) for each
2508 parameter set, using the Origin built in integration function. This integration tool
2509 performs numerical integration on the data plot using the trapezoidal rule, where the
2510 area under the curve is evaluated by dividing the total area into small trapezoids. As a
2511 result, 1 keV ion energy with 60 ° sputter angle (black solid line) gives the highest 3D
2512 density and lowest FWHM. The Al delta layer is located at 60 nm from the surface,
2513 with a peak 3D density of $6.58 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and a FWHM of 3.26 nm. Note that the
2514 FWHM extracted here is larger than the real delta layer thickness, as it is a mixing of
2515 both delta layer roughness and instrumental effects. The integrated 2D density is 2.64
2516 $\times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. The STM counting of this sample has a protrusion density of 1.46×10^{14}
2517 cm^{-2} . This results in a SIMS/STM ratio of 1.81, indicating that there is ≈ 2 Al atoms
2518 in each protrusion seen in the STM. Since the atom number is discretized (either an
2519 integer of 1 or 2), the extracted ratio of 1.81 means that the probability of having 2
2520 atoms/protrusion is much higher compared to the probability of having only 1
2521 atom/protrusion. A more detailed comparison is described later. The data point
2522 density of this measurement is 5 nm^{-1} . One thing to note is that the SIMS profile

2523 shows more Al tailing toward the surface (3.5 nm/decades) than toward the substrate
2524 (2.3 nm/decades). This indicates that although there is no thermal anneal, the Al still
2525 migrated a little toward the surface since we generally expect more SIMS depth
2526 resolution artifact on the substrate side than the surface side. The reason for this is
2527 due to the forward recoil of the sputtered ions (or recoil mixing) which is a forward
2528 momentum component of the sputtering and will push some atoms deeper into the
2529 sample. Or it is possible that Al-Al clusters are formed at the interface and is causing
2530 a broadening in the peak toward the Si capping layer.

2531 With the optimum SIMS, i.e. condition that generates the sharpest peak, now we
2532 look at our Al delta layer devices. An example of the SIMS depth profile of an Al
2533 delta layer device at full coverage (one atomic layer) is presented in Fig. 6.6. The
2534 insert in (c) is a schematic of the sample structure. Mesa-etched Hall bar devices are
2535 fabricated on top of the sample, as shown in (d). Panel (a) is the SIMS data from the
2536 device without background subtraction, where the Al delta layer peak (located at 60
2537 nm from the surface) can be seen. As shown in the figure, there appears to be a high
2538 concentration region closer to the surface (0 – 40 nm). For the moment, we are going
2539 to assume that the tail is not dominated by the segregation of the Al delta layer
2540 (although there must be some contribution) and that is coming predominantly from
2541 the surface contamination during the transport out of the UHV environment (from
2542 vacuum chamber to EAG) and from the Al metal contact of the Hall bar device that is
2543 fabricated on top of the delta layer sample (Al metal dust on the sample surface). To
2544 obtain a better estimation of the delta layer peak, the surface tail is fitted to an



2545

2546 Figure 6.6: SIMS depth profile of an Al delta-doped sample with 100% Al dosing at 1
 2547 keV.

2548 The SIMS measurement is performed on this sample after mesa-etched Hall bar
 2549 device fabrication. (a) shows the raw data, where a delta layer peak is located at about
 2550 60 nm from the surface. A high concentration surface tail is observed, from the
 2551 surface to ≈ 40 nm down. This is mostly from the surface contamination during
 2552 transport and the Al metal contact on the surface during device fabrication. (b) an
 2553 exponential decay fit to the surface tail. The background noise level is also included.
 2554 (c) The delta layer peak after subtracting the surface tail effect and background noise
 2555 (subtracting a constant average). A peak density of $2.10 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and a FWHM of
 2556 10.1 nm is extracted. The integrated 2D density is $2.62 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. (d) Optical
 2557 microscope image of an Al delta layer Hall bar device, the SIMS crater is focused on
 2558 one of the Van der paw (VDP) device, marked in red.

2559

2560 exponential decay function and subtracted from the raw data, as shown in panel (b).

2561 The Al delta layer peak without surface tail is shown in panel (c). A 3D peak density

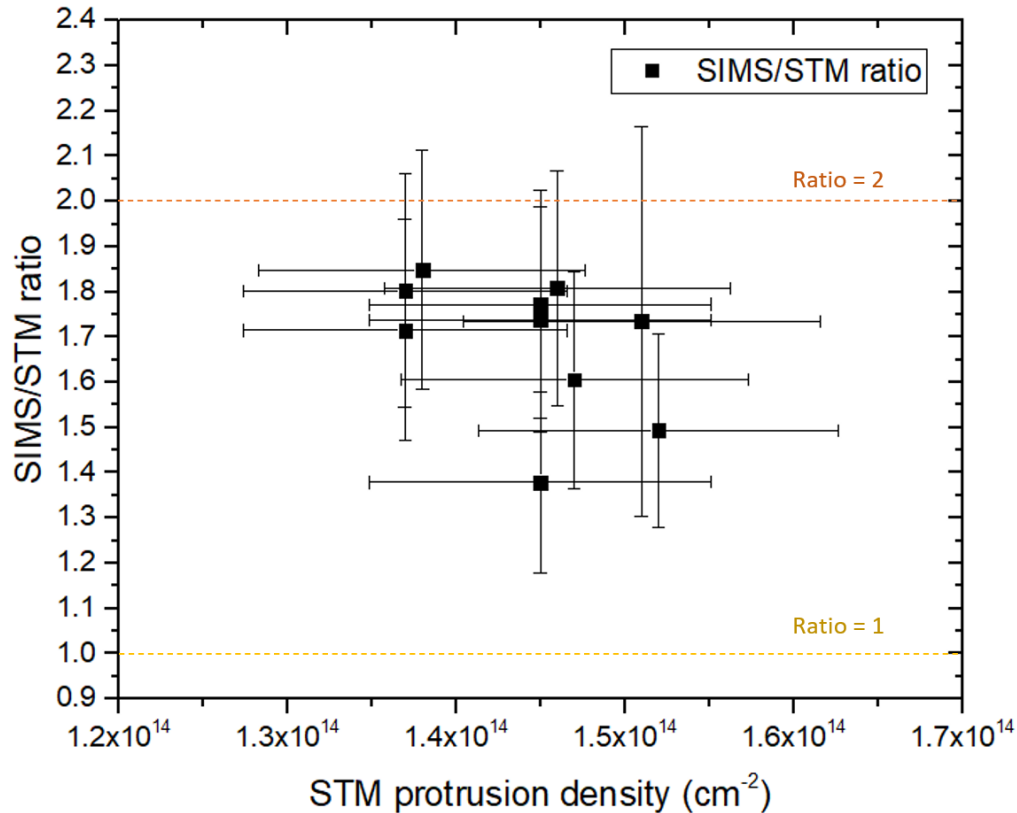
2562 of $2.10 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ is extracted, with a FWHM of 10.1 nm. The integrated 2D density

2563 of this delta layer peak is $2.62 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. The uncertainty in the 2D density before

2564 and after the surface tail subtraction for this sample is 20.2 %, which is the largest
2565 among all samples we characterized by SIMS. However, this sample is a special case,
2566 where the same analysis has been done on multiple samples, and the uncertainty for 9
2567 other samples only range from 0.04 % to 2.5 %.

2568 It is observed that the delta layer peak is broadened compared to the sample
2569 shown in Fig. 6.5, and it is not symmetric, with left side of the peak shape flatter than
2570 the right side. By comparing to the profile from the sample without any thermal
2571 treatment, it seems likely that there is some thermal redistribution of the Al atoms and
2572 more Al atoms have been migrated toward the surface of the Si capping layer than
2573 into the Si substrate. This is not surprising because multiple thermal processes have
2574 been done to this sample, including the incorporation anneal at 550 °C for 1 min and
2575 the final solid phase epitaxial (SPE) anneal at 550 °C for 10 mins. Al can diffuse
2576 along the grain boundaries much faster than through the grains. As a result, under the
2577 same SIMS measurement conditions, the peak density of the thermally annealed
2578 sample ($2.10 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$) is approximately 1/3 of that for the sample without thermal
2579 anneal ($6.58 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$). Another reason for peak broadening is due to the SIMS
2580 measurement, where forward recoil of the sputtered ions is inevitable, especially for
2581 delta layer samples with FWHM < 10 nm. Note that the direction of this effect is
2582 towards the substrate side, which is opposite to the segregation process (toward the
2583 surface). Both effects will reduce the 3D peak density and increase the FWHM of the
2584 delta layer peak. Furthermore, since most of the area on this sample was etched away
2585 during device fabrication, the remaining areas of the Hall bar devices are usually too

2586 small compared to the diameter of the primary beam, results in a reduction in
 2587 detection sensitivity.

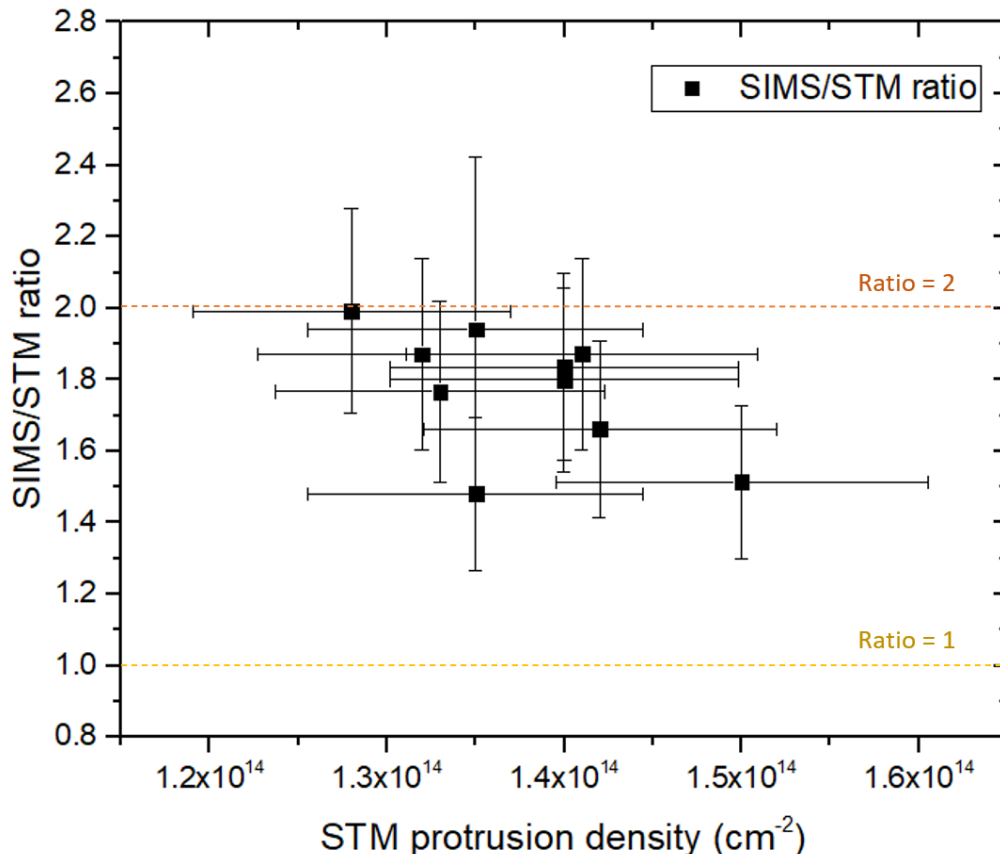


2588
 2589 Figure 6.7: 1st iteration of SIMS to STM number density ratio.
 2590 10 Samples with slightly different Al doses are measured using SIMS. Error bars for
 2591 both SIMS measurements and STM counts are shown. The average SIMS/STM
 2592 density ratio is 1.69 ± 0.96 , closest to an integer of 2. This indicates that it is most
 2593 likely to have 2 atoms per protrusion at positive tip bias.

2594
 2595 One important note here is that there is a discrepancy between the 2D density
 2596 number extracted here and the actual Al dosing on the sample. This is because we are
 2597 assuming no Al segregated onto the surface. However, this is not always the case,
 2598 especially for the samples that went through multiple thermal treatments. Some Al
 2599 migration to the surface has been observed, as will be introduced in Chapter 7.
 2600 Therefore, the SIMS extracted density is an underestimated value of the actual Al

atoms that have been deposited on the surface and is expected to be smaller than the actual maximum 2D density of one atomic layer of Al on Si(100).

A set of 10 samples has been measured using SIMS, and the 2D densities are extracted using the method described above. Since the estimated Al doses may vary slightly from sample to sample and from STM tip to STM tip, the number density is compared by taking the ratio between the two techniques. For example, a SIMS/STM ratio of 2 means that there are two Al atoms (most likely dimers due to energy calculation) in each of the circular protrusion observed in the positive bias STM image. In another word, there are 2 Al atoms sitting on top of 4 Si atoms and the max surface density of this dopant is therefore 50 % of the Si(100) surface density. As introduced in the last section, since we are not sure about the exact number of atoms in one protrusion yet (there should be either one or two atoms/protrusion), we are going to treat the contribution calculated from surface clusters in an one to one ratio first and add that to the total protrusion count (see Table. VIII middle column). Fig. 6.7 shows a summary plot of the SIMS/STM number density ratio versus STM density under this assumption and we this is the 1st iteration of SIMS/STM ratio. On average, a density ratio of 1.69 ± 0.96 is obtained. This means that for each bright protrusion shown at positive tip bias condition (filled state), there are roughly 1.7 Al atoms. Since the atom number is always an integer, the probability of having 2 Al atoms in each protrusion is much bigger than 1, indicating the max 2D density of Al on Si(100) is $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$.



2623

2624 Figure 6.8: 2nd iteration of SIMS to STM number density ratio.

2625 The contribution of clusters on protrusion density is corrected by assuming 1

2626 protrusion = 2 Al atoms. The average SIMS/STM density ratio is 1.77 ± 0.88 , closest
2627 to an integer of 2. This verifies that there are 2 atoms per protrusion at positive tip
2628 bias.

2629

2630 From Fig. 6.7, we know that it is more likely to have 2 Al atoms per protrusions,

2631 therefore we need to correct the assumption made in the 1st iteration that each of the

2632 estimated cluster atoms on the surface contributes to 1 protrusion. Instead, the number

2633 of protrusions from the clusters should be divided by two. For example, a 1 % cluster

2634 area contributes to 305 Al atoms (calculated in the last section), which is equivalent

2635 to 153 protrusions. As seen in the third column of Table. VIII, the corrected STM

2636 density is smaller than in the 1st iteration, this will give a slightly higher ratio of

2637 SIMS/STM. A corrected version of the SIMS/STM ratio plot is shown in Fig. 6.8, this
 2638 is the 2nd iteration. On average, a density ratio of 1.77 ± 0.88 is obtained. This verifies
 2639 that for each bright protrusion shown at positive tip bias condition (filled state), there
 2640 are 2 Al atoms. This again indicates that the max 2D density of Al on Si(100) is $3.4 \times$
 2641 10^{14} cm^{-2} .

2642 The error bars are estimated for both SIMS measurements and for STM density
 2643 counts. For SIMS, two uncertainties are taken into account: tool calibration and
 2644 surface tail. As will be introduced in the next paragraph, the tool calibration error
 2645 from EAG (a commercial lab that did SIMS measurements for our Al samples) is in
 2646 the range of 10 – 15 %, an average value of 12.5 % is used in the analysis. The
 2647 uncertainties for the surface tail subtraction is summarized in Table IX. The total
 2648 uncertainty is a quadrature sum of the two.

2649
 2650
 2651 Table IX. A summary of the SIMS density count and uncertainties. The SIMS density
 2652 value shown here is after surface tail subtraction. The total uncertainty is the
 2653 quadrature sum of the tool calibration and surface tail.
 2654

SIMS density (cm^{-2})	Uncertainty in surface tail	Total uncertainty
2.62×10^{14}	20.2 %	23.8%
2.55×10^{14}	0.4 %	12.5%
2.00×10^{14}	2.5 %	12.7%
2.52×10^{14}	0.4 %	12.5%
2.43×10^{14}	2.9 %	12.8%
2.24×10^{14}	1.3 %	12.6%
2.47×10^{14}	0.3 %	12.5%
2.34×10^{14}	0.5 %	12.5%
2.56×10^{14}	0.4 %	12.5%
2.64×10^{14}	0.0 %	12.5%

2655

2656 The reasons for a non-integer number of the density ratio can be complicated. One
2657 of the possibilities is that there are some systematic errors present in the SIMS
2658 measurements that lower the total number of counts. An ultimate weak link for SIMS
2659 is the calibration of the measurements. The calibration relies primarily on NIST
2660 Standard Reference Materials - As, B and P in the case of our measurements done by
2661 EAG. Outside this small subset of elements, the calibration is relying on ion
2662 implanter dosimetry. Al as a dopant is not well studied and as a result, the calibration
2663 error for Al is much more significant compared to other dopants (the standard error
2664 for B is 3.5 %, P is 1.65 % and As is 0.4 %). This is because instead of using a known
2665 reference material, the integrated signal under the measured implant distribution is set
2666 equal to the dose of the implanter. However, the ion implanters have relatively large
2667 uncertainties. In general, the uncertainty in sensitivity calibration using Al as a dopant
2668 can be as large as 30 %. By comparing several ion-implanted standards of Al in Si
2669 and average the results, a “consensus” sensitivity with lower uncertainty can be
2670 obtained, but still in the range of 10 – 15 %. Another possible reason is the subsurface
2671 Al atoms that are not seen during the STM scan. It is also likely that some Al atoms
2672 migrated towards the surface due to the thermal treatments and were subtracted from
2673 the surface tail during analysis, as we described before.

2674 In conclusion, the obtained SIMS/STM ratio of 1.77 ± 0.88 indicates that it is
2675 most likely to have 2 Al atoms adsorbed on top of 4 Si atoms in the form of 2×2
2676 dimer structures, in accord with the literature predictions that were described in
2677 section 6.1. The most likely maximum 2D density of Al on Si(100) at one atomic
2678 layer coverage is therefore $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, neglecting the presence of dimer

vacancies on the Si(100) surface. In the next section, we will further explore this density using another powerful technique: the atom probe tomography.

6.4 Measuring 2D Atom Density of Al using Atom Probe Tomography (APT)

The APT data presented in this section is acquired in collaboration with Dr. Karen A. DeRocher and Dr. F. Meisenkothen.

APT is a powerful microscopy technique that can be used to identify and quantify individual chemical species in a fast and accurate way. The high spatial resolution and three-dimensional characterization capabilities make it a good complement to other microscopy techniques such as SIMS and tunneling electron microscopy (TEM). The mechanism for APT is briefly described here. The APT uses a time-of-flight mass spectrometer with a point projection microscope that is capable of atomic scale imaging [193]. When combined with the position sensing, a full three-dimensional reconstruction of the sample species can be obtained. The sample is usually prepared in advance with focused ion beam (FIB) into needle-shaped tips that are nanometer in size. By applying a high voltage between the specimen and the local electrode, a high electric field of $\sim 10^{10}$ V/m is applied to the apex of the specimen tip, usually at cryogenic temperatures. The atoms will be evaporated from the apex as ions and accelerated toward the imaging camera. When laser or high voltage pulses are used during evaporation, atoms are evaporated from the surface by field effect and project onto a Position Sensitive Detector (PSD). The flight time of each ion can be measured, and the corresponding mass-to-charge ratio can be calculated. The position

2704 at which the ions hit the detector is used to determine the original position on the
2705 specimen apex and the sequence of evaporation events is used to provide depth
2706 information [194]. The combination of those collected data allows 3D imaging of the
2707 element distribution with atomic resolution.

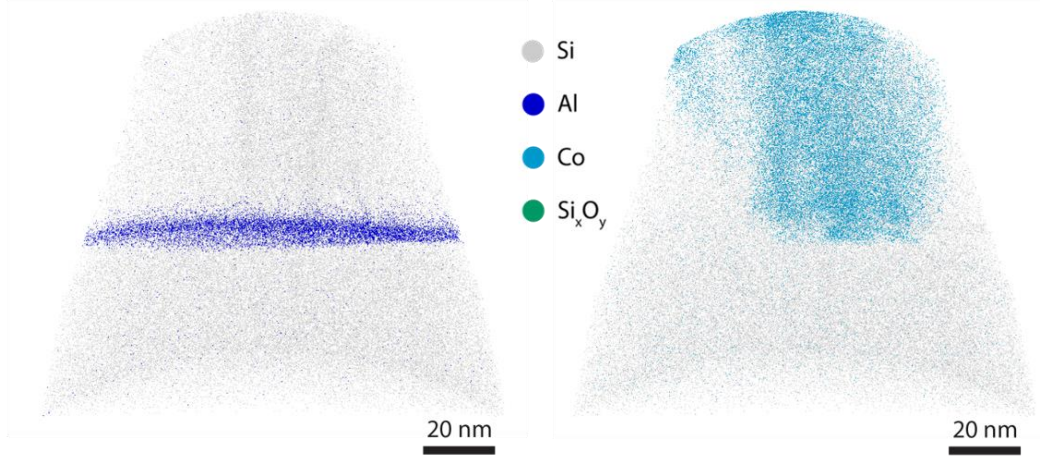
2708 In our case, an Al delta layer sample that has no thermal treatment was studied,
2709 this is the same sample used in Fig. 6.5. Prior to the FIB milling, a thin capping layer
2710 of cobalt (Co) with a thickness of 75 nm was deposited. In the FIB, a protective Pt
2711 film was deposited on a $30\text{ }\mu\text{m} \times 2\text{ }\mu\text{m}$ region of the sample surface to protect it from
2712 Ga beam damage. The sample was then tilted to 22 degrees relative to the ion beam
2713 and an angled cut was made on one side of the protective Pt. The sample was rotated
2714 180 degrees in azimuth so the same kind of cut could be made on the opposite side.
2715 By repeating this cutting step until these angled cuts have met below the sample and
2716 what is left is a bridge with a triangular cross section. The sample is then un-tilted so
2717 that it is now perpendicular to the electron beam, and one side of the sample is cut
2718 free from the bulk. A tungsten needle inside the FIB chamber was then welded with
2719 Pt to the side that was already cut free. The other side of the sample was then cut free
2720 from the bulk and the entire $30\text{ }\mu\text{m} \times 2\text{ }\mu\text{m}$ sample was lifted out of the bulk on the W
2721 needle and transferred over to a microtip array. The free end of the sample was
2722 positioned on top of the first Si post of the microtip array, welded on with Pt, and cut
2723 from the remainder of the sample. Each tip was then sharpened using the Ga ion beam
2724 and annular mill patterns with progressively smaller outer and inner diameters until
2725 the tip radius was around 50 nm. Finally, a low kV ion bombardment step was

2726 performed to remove Ga ions implanted during tip sharpening, and the entire microtip
2727 array was moved into the atom probe [195].

2728 The APT was measured at a 30 K specimen temperature with a pulse frequency of
2729 333 to 500 kHz and laser energy of 15 pJ. Fig. 6.9 (a) shows the collected atom probe
2730 data of the delta layer using tip 1 (R37_03481). The cone represents the apex of the
2731 tip and the distribution of the chemical species (Si, Al, Co and Si_xO_y) are shown in
2732 four different colors. The atom probe reconstruction of the Al delta layer is
2733 constrained using the SIMS depth profile, where the delta layer is located at ≈ 60 nm
2734 from the surface. The left cone shows the distribution of the Al delta layer in Si and
2735 the right cone shows the distribution of the Co. It seems some Co has penetrated into
2736 the Si layer. Fig. 6.9 (b) is the reconstructed concentration profiles of each chemical
2737 species as a function of depth. In addition to the Co (red) and O (green), an Al delta
2738 layer peak is observed (blue). Each concentration profile is obtained by choosing a
2739 cylindrical region at the middle area of Fig. 6.9 (a) and counting the number of atoms
2740 of each element in 1 nm slices (in z-direction) of the cylinder.

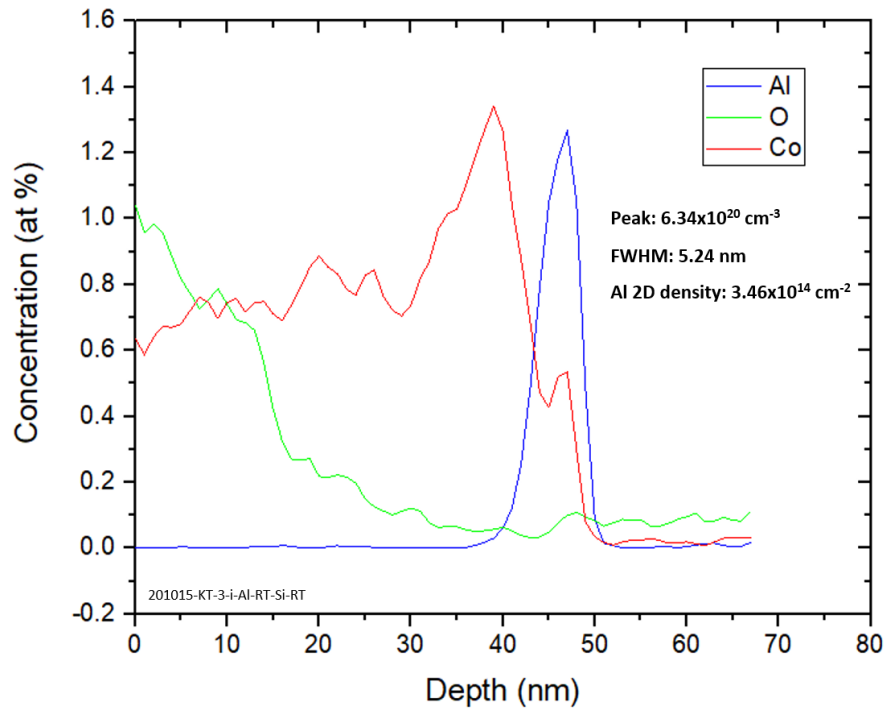
2741

(a)



2742
2743

(b)



2744
2745
2746
2747
2748
2749
2750
2751

Figure 6.9: APT of the Al delta layer without thermal treatment. (a) The cone represents the apex of the tip and the distribution of the chemical species (Si, Al, Co and Si_xO_y) are shown. Co is penetrated into the capping layer and some Si has been oxidized during the evaporation. (b) the concentration profile of each species. A 3D density of $6.34 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and a 2D density of $3.46 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ is obtained for Al.

2752 From Fig. 6.9 (b), the peak density of this Al delta layer is $6.34 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ with a
 2753 FWHM of 5.24 nm. The integrated 2D density is calculated to be $(3.46 \pm 0.69) \times 10^{14}$
 2754 cm^{-2} . The STM density count for this sample after Al deposition is $1.46 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$,
 2755 which gives an APT/STM density ratio of 2.37 ± 0.50 . Since we are counting the Al
 2756 protrusions in STM assuming a 2D layer, there might be Al atoms in the lower (Al
 2757 atoms going in the substrate) or higher (Al atoms further up in the clusters) plane that
 2758 are not taken into account. That means the ratio extracted here might be an over-
 2759 estimation. However, since we do not have a good way to evaluate the quantitative
 2760 contribution of this effect, it would not be included in the uncertainty calculation. The
 2761 uncertainty of this measurement is approximately 20 %, mainly comes from the
 2762 reconstruction of the Al delta layer thickness from the atom probe. The extracted
 2763 value means that each of the protrusion that we see in the STM filled state image
 2764 represents 2.37 Al atoms. Of course, the atom number of each protrusion is an
 2765 integer, indicating that most likely there are 2 Al atoms in each protrusion or the max
 2766 2D density of Al on Si(100) is $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, in accord with the density measured
 2767 by SIMS. Similarly, the APT extracted 2D density is also a non-integer number that is
 2768 close but not exactly equal to 2. This difference might be due to the reconstruction of
 2769 the Al profile in APT. The reconstruction of the concentration profile was done by
 2770 selecting an analysis region along the long axis of the tip with a cylinder that is ≈ 20
 2771 nm in diameter. In fact, Fig. 6.9 (a) showed an Al delta layer that is uneven in
 2772 thickness, where the middle blue area is thicker compared to the edges of the tip. This
 2773 uneven thickness of the delta layer is either an artifact or a consequence of solid
 2774 migration caused by laser heating of this specimen. It could also be the strain effect

2775 from the excess Co diffused into the Si. Since the data was collected by an analysis
2776 region located closer to the middle of the tip, an overestimate of the 2D density is
2777 possible.

2778

2779 **6.5 Conclusions**

2780

2781

2782 In this chapter, we have reviewed the previous results on growing atomic layers of Al
2783 on Si(100) surface and studied the max 2D number density of Al dopant that can be
2784 grown on this surface, using various techniques. STM was used to determine the
2785 dosing of our Al atomic layer until full coverage or one atomic layer. Number
2786 densities were counted under positive tip condition. SIMS and APT were used to
2787 measure the total number of Al dopant atoms remained in the delta layer sample. The
2788 extracted 2D densities are then compared to the STM protrusion densities to minimize
2789 the variation in Al doses. As a result, an average SIMS/STM density ratio of $1.77 \pm$
2790 0.88 and APT/STM ratio of 2.37 ± 0.50 is obtained, respectively. The mean ratio
2791 from the two measurements is therefore 2.07 ± 1.11 . This indicates that for each
2792 protrusion observed in the filled state STM image, there are 2 Al atoms. This
2793 extracted density ratio confirmed the literature results that Al dimers are formed on
2794 Si(100) surface at low temperature. The maximum 2D density of Al that can be
2795 reached on Si(100) surface for one atomic layer is therefore $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, half of
2796 the Si(100) surface density. We believe this fills the gap for the missing information
2797 that is needed to confirm the Al atomic layer structure on Si(100) and provides help
2798 on reaching the critical density needed for superconducting transition using Al as a

2799 dopant. In the next chapter, we will compare this 2D density value to our
2800 magnetotransport measurements using Hall bar devices and explore the relation
2801 between Al doses, dopant activation and delta layer conduction.

2802

2803

2804

2805

2806

2807

2808

2809

2810

2811

2812

2813

2814

2815

2816

2817

2818

2819

2820 **Chapter 7: Al Delta-doping on Si(100): Material**

2821 **Growth and Characterization**

2822

2823 **7.1 Introduction**

2824

2825 As stated in Chapter 1, the main goal of this project is to develop a
2826 superconducting Al delta layer in ^{28}Si . From the last chapter, we verified that the
2827 maximum achievable 2D density of Al on Si is $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and the highest 3D
2828 density of our delta layer film is $\approx 6 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ (1.2 at. %), which is still lower than
2829 the predicted critical density needed for superconducting transition (> 2 at. %). In
2830 order to reach this high enough 3D density, the 3D confinement of this dopant
2831 material needs to be improved. In this chapter, we will perform studies on three major
2832 process steps during material synthesis and explore the possibility of
2833 superconductivity using this Al delta-doped layer in Si.

2834 In our previous work [86], we have successfully demonstrated the ability to grow
2835 a Si-Al-Si heterostructure that is electrically conducting at low temperature. Here's a
2836 summary of the previous results. The growth method for this first-generation Al delta
2837 layer is summarized in Fig. 7.1. As a starting point, intrinsic, float-zone Si(100)
2838 substrate was flash annealed at high temperature under UHV condition in the
2839 deposition chamber, as described in Chapter 2, under sample preparation. After
2840 flashing, the sample was ramped down from 800 °C to 300 °C then slowly cooled
2841 down to RT. The sample is then transferred to the STM chamber after 15 mins

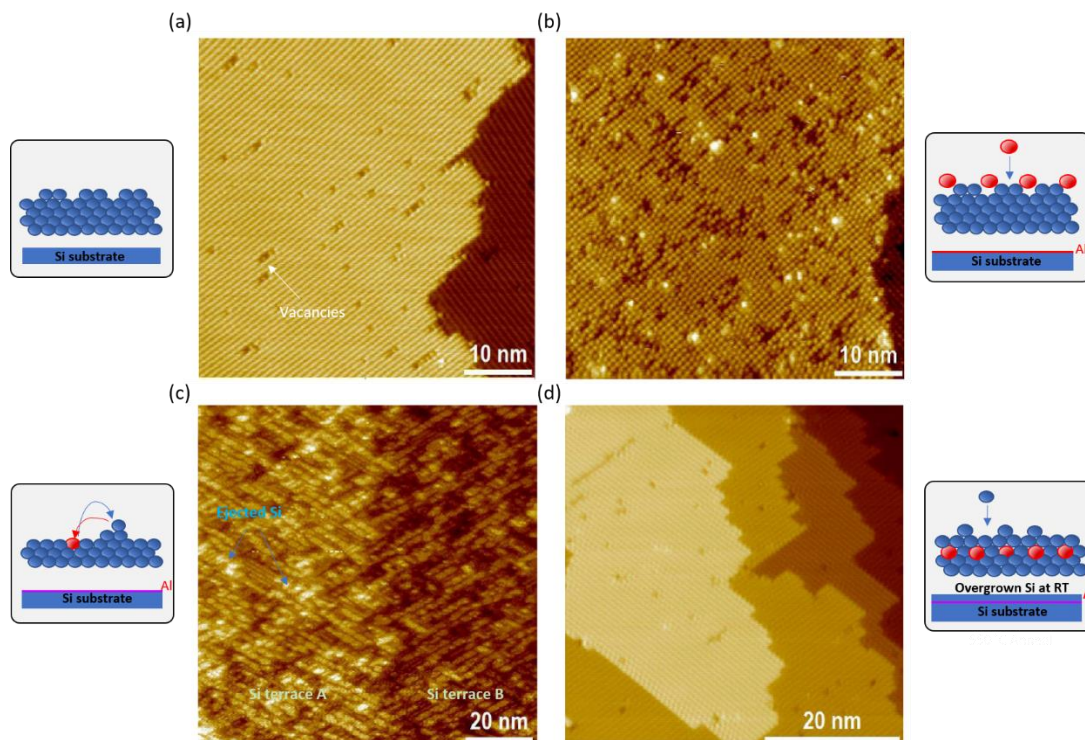


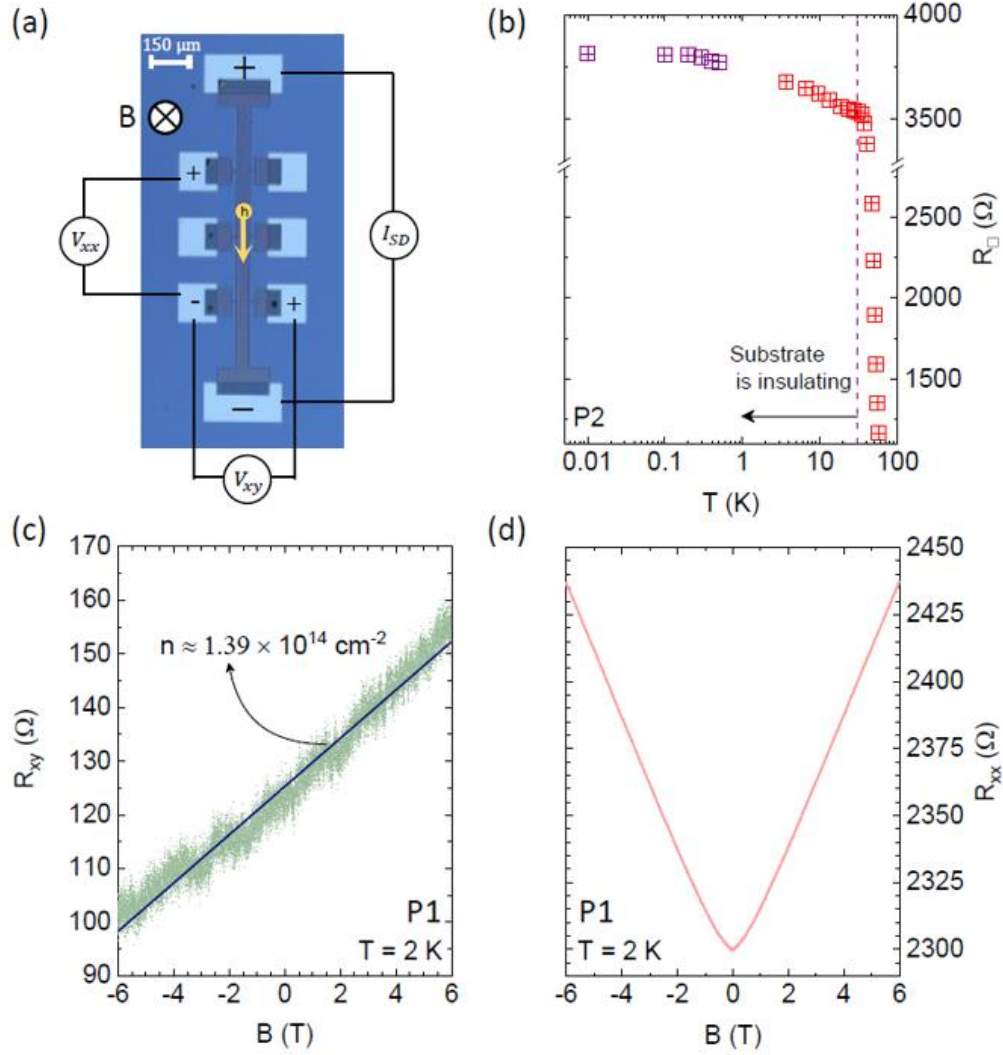
Figure 7.1: STM images of the surface after each growth step of the first-generation Al delta layer. The schematics for each of the growth steps are included. (a) STM image showing the prepared surface of Si(100) after high temperature flashing in UHV. (b) After full coverage (100% dose) of Al deposited on top of Si substrate. Some vacancies and brighter Al clusters can be seen. The estimated Al protrusion density is $(1.5 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. (c) surface after incorporation anneal at 550 °C for 1 min. Some ejected Si island (as brighter streaks) can be seen. (d) After 60 nm of Si overgrowth at room temperature and 550 °C anneal for 10 min for re-crystallization. (Those images are modified from Ref. [76] with permission)

interval and scanned. Fig. 7.1 (a) shows a typical surface after sample preparation, where 2×1 reconstructed dimer rows and Si terraces perpendicular to each other can be seen. The defect density is very small ($< 5 \%$). After scanning, the sample is transferred back to the Al deposition source (Radak) in deposition chamber and Al is deposited without substrate heating. Although there is no sample heating, there might be some radiation heat from the Radak source that is placed below the sample, but we don't have an accurate measurement of the temperature at this moment. A constant

2862 deposition rate of Al (1/3 ML/min) is used on most samples to reduce deviation from
2863 this radiation heat.

2864 Fig. 7.1 (b) shows the surface after close to full coverage of Al onto the Si(100)
2865 surface. We refer to this as one atomic layer of Al or 100 % dose since it covers the
2866 whole Si substrate. The estimated Al protrusion density from STM is approximately
2867 $(1.5 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, under positive tip bias condition. This corresponds to a 2D
2868 dosing density of $\approx 3.0 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. After that, the sample will be heated up to 550 °C
2869 for 1 min. This is known as an incorporation anneal, which allows the Al atoms to
2870 substitute into the Si lattice site and eject Si atoms that form islands at the surface
2871 [196, 197]. Fig. 7.1 (c) shows those elongated Si islands and dark lines that represent
2872 incorporated Al, with the Si terraces still visible. The final step is the Si overgrowth,
2873 where a 60 nm Si capping layer is grown on top of the Al delta layer. The silicon is
2874 grown at room temperature using an electron-beam evaporation source. The Si
2875 capping layer is then annealed at 550 °C for 10 mins, which served as re-
2876 crystallization and dopant activation steps. As a result, a reconstructed Si surface with
2877 similar quality to the starting substrate is formed, as shown in Fig. 7.1 (d).

2878 The sample is then transported out of the UHV chamber and used for device
2879 fabrication. Mesa-etched Hall bar devices are fabricated on top of it. The details of
2880 the device fabrication process and the principle of Hall measurement are described in
2881 Chapter 2. Fig. 7.2 (a) is a schematic of the mesa-etched Hall bar device. The light
2882 blue areas are the metal contact pads. A DC current I_{SD} is applied from the top to the
2883 bottom electrode and the magnetoresistance R_{xx} is measured along the current
2884 direction with V_{xx} . The Hall voltage V_{xy} is measured between the two electrodes



2885

2886 Figure 7.2: Electrical properties of our previously reported Al delta layer devices.
 2887 (a) A schematic of the Hall bar device and measurement circuit. (b) The sheet
 2888 resistance per square (R_{\square}) as a function of temperature. (c) Hall resistance (R_{xy}) vs
 2889 external magnetic field B at 2 K. From the slope, a 2D carrier density of 1.39×10^{14}
 2890 cm^{-2} and a mobility of $20 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ are extracted. (d) Magnetoresistance R_{xx} as a
 2891 function of B field. Anti-weak localization behavior has been observed. (This is taken
 2892 from Ref. [86] with permission)

2893

2894 perpendicularly. An external magnetic field is applied out of the plane, normal to the

2895 Hall bar. Fig. 7.2 (b) shows the resistance per square (R_{\square}) as a function of

2896 temperature, where R_{\square} is defined as the sheet resistance divided by the number of

2897 squares between the two electrodes measured (V_{xx}). The data points plotted in red (T

2898 > 3 K) were measured in a closed cycle refrigerator, while the data points plotted in
 2899 purple (< 1 K) were measured in a dilution refrigerator with base temperature down to
 2900 10 mK. As shown in (b), R_{xx} increases rapidly when T decreases to around 30 K, then
 2901 slowly levels off at lower temperature. This is mostly due to the freeze out of the
 2902 substrate carriers and delta layer is dominating the conduction at $T < 30$ K. No
 2903 superconductivity is observed in this sample. Fig. 7.2 (c) shows the Hall resistance
 2904 R_{xy} as a function of external field B . The positive slope of this curve indicates that the
 2905 majority charge carriers are holes. From the slope, a 2D carrier density of 1.39×10^{14}
 2906 cm^{-2} and a mobility of $20 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ is extracted. The mobility value of this Al delta
 2907 layer is comparable to other hole-doped systems at similar density, like B [198]. Note
 2908 that the mobility values for the delta layer samples are usually lower compared to the
 2909 Si MOSFET. In a delta layer system, the mobilities are typically in the range of 10 –
 2910 $200 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ [199]. However, in Si-MOS devices, peak mobilities in the range of
 2911 thousands [200-202] or even $> 10^4 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ [153] are measured. The main reason is
 2912 because the confinement potentials are defined differently in two systems. The delta
 2913 layer is confined by the delta function potential well while the Si-MOS is defined by
 2914 the sinusoidal function of the Si Bloch states. Furthermore, at low temperature range,
 2915 since the delta layer carriers are confined to a dopant plane by strong confining
 2916 electric fields, the mobility is limited by the charged Coulomb scattering from the
 2917 ionized dopants. For Si-MOS devices, the surface roughness scattering is usually the
 2918 dominating factor [203]. Fig. 7.2 (d) is the magnetoresistance vs magnetic field,
 2919 where at low B field, it demonstrates parabolic behavior of the 2D conducting

2920 channel [204]. At higher B field, R_{xx} deviates from parabolic to linear and this linear
2921 behavior can be due to the polycrystallinity or topological effects [205-207].

2922 Let us now compare the measured 2D carrier density to the 2D dosing density of
2923 Al on Si(100). From the last chapter using different techniques, we know that the max
2924 2D density for a full coverage of Al delta layer on Si(100) is most likely to be $3.4 \times$
2925 10^{14} cm^{-2} . However, this value is 2.4 times larger compared to the carrier density
2926 measured by Hall, which indicates that the dopant activation of this Al delta layer is
2927 only 41 %. Or equivalently, only 41 % of the dopants were contributing to the
2928 electrical conduction. This is quite an interesting phenomenon because in other delta
2929 layer systems such as B and P, a dopant activation efficiency close to 100 % is
2930 achievable [80, 83]. Possible reasons for a limited dopant activation could be due to
2931 electrically inactive cluster formation, excess dopants forming dopant-pair defects,
2932 some Al carriers fall below metal-insulator-transition (MIT) due to dopant diffusion
2933 or segregation, or even opposite polarity charge carriers from contamination during
2934 growth. Although there is no direct evidence connecting the 2D density to the
2935 superconducting transition observed in silicon, it is generally believed that increasing
2936 the active 2D carrier density would be beneficial [192] and a better 2D conduction of
2937 the delta layer would facilitate other device applications.

2938

2939 **7.2 Effects of Different Growth Methods**

2940

2941

2942 To pursue superconductivity and understand the material properties of this new Al
2943 delta layer system, we will be focusing on the following parts: 1) study the correlation

2944 between each growth methods to carrier density and dopant activation and 2) explore
2945 the possibilities to improve 3D confinement of this dopant. In the following sections,
2946 we will modify and explore our material growth methods in 4 different ways to study
2947 the effect of each growth steps. This includes: 1) incorporation anneal; 2) solid phase
2948 epitaxy (SPE) or molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) for Si capping layer; 3) locking
2949 layer (LL) and 4) different Al doses. For each growth method, STM will be used to
2950 characterize the surface properties and magnetotransport measurements will be
2951 performed using Hall bar devices to characterize the electrical properties of this
2952 material.

2953

2954 **7.2.1 Effects of the Incorporation Anneal**

2955

2956

2957 In other dopant systems, such as B, Sb and P delta-doped Si, incorporation anneal
2958 is a critical step for dopant activation [208-210]. The annealing process provides
2959 enough energy for the dopant species to substitute into the silicon lattice sites and
2960 become electrically conductive. In this section, we will explore the effects of
2961 incorporation anneal on surface topography and dopant activation in our Al delta
2962 layer samples.

2963 The first two steps for delta layer growth are the same as introduced in the
2964 beginning of this chapter: prepare the substrate by UHV flash anneal and deposit
2965 thermally evaporated Al onto the Si(100) surface. For 100 % dose (full coverage or
2966 one atomic layer), three different heat treatments were studied: no anneal, as well as 1
2967 minute and 10 minutes incorporation anneal times at 550 °C. The no anneal and 10
2968 minutes anneal treatments were repeated for 200 % Al dose. Fig. 7.3 shows the STM

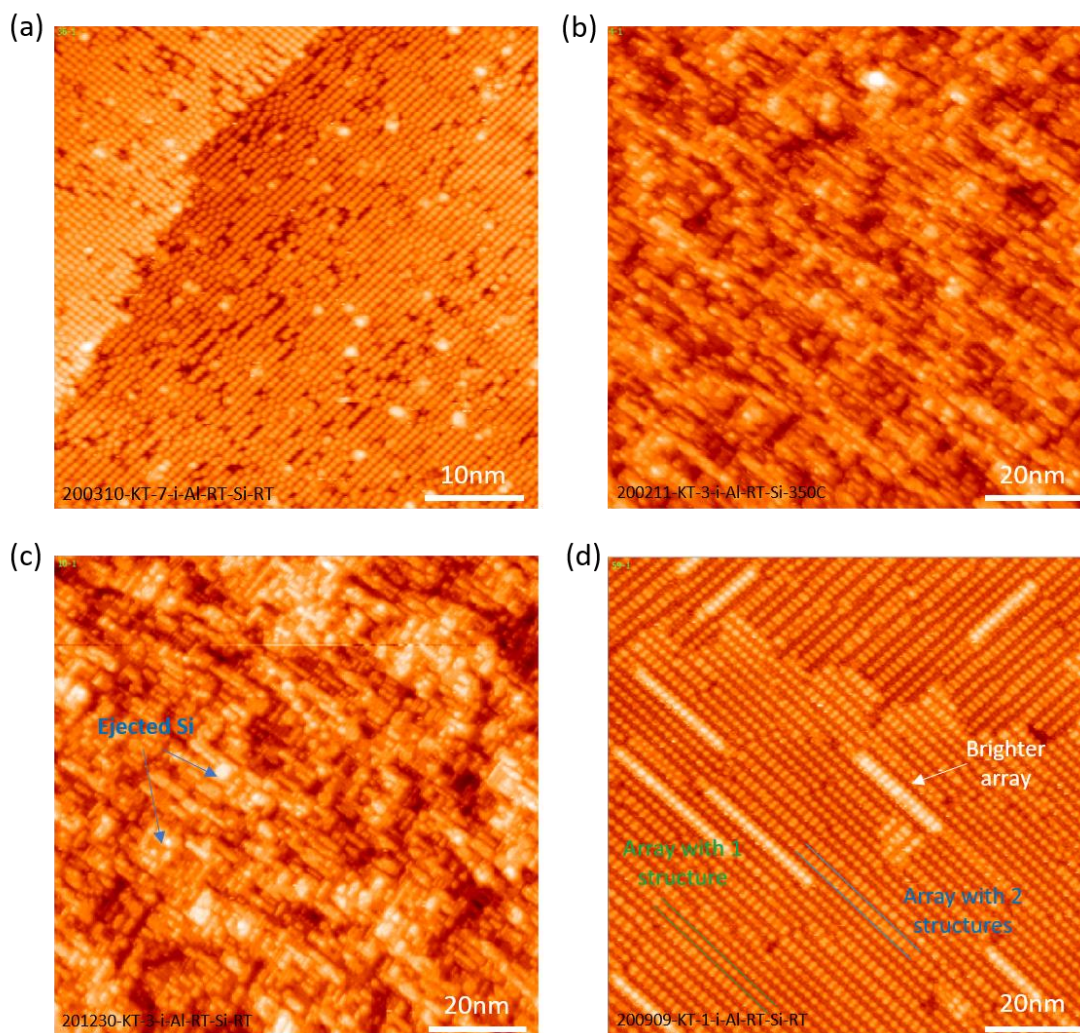


Figure 7.3: STM images of the surface with different incorporation annealing times. The images are taken at the same tip bias conditions: +2 V, 110 pA demanded. (a) No anneal with 100 % of Al dose (one atomic layer) on Si (100) substrate. Circular bright protrusions of Al (dimer) can be seen. (b) After 1 minute anneal with 100 % of Al dose. Dark lines (possibly incorporated Al) and brighter elongated streaks are observed. Those streaks are most likely the ejected Si from the lattice that formed islands on the surface. (c) After 10 minutes anneal with 100 % of Al dose. Similar features and structural sizes are observed compared to (b). This indicates that 1 minute anneal is having the same effect compared to 10 minutes anneal. (d) After 10 minutes anneal with 200 % Al dose. The structure is very different compared to (b) and (c). Closely packed, periodic arrays with two widths are seen. Further arrays are deposited in parallel on top of the gap between two underneath arrays.

images of the surface after different incorporation anneal times with the two doses

described above. Fig. 7.3 (a) is a Si(100) surface after 100 % Al dose with no (0 min)

2986 incorporation anneal, scanned using a +2 V tip bias and 110 pA demanded current.
2987 This is similar to Fig. 7.1 (b) where Al 2×2 structures are covering the Si terraces.
2988 Fig. 7.3 (b) and (c) are the surfaces with the same dose (100 %) after incorporation
2989 anneal for 1 minute and 10 minutes, respectively. Elongated streaks of silicon islands
2990 formed from ejected Si atoms and dark lines of incorporated Al can be seen in both
2991 figures. The feature sizes are also very similar. Considering the difference in contrast
2992 and tip conditions, we can say that Al with 10 mins anneal displays comparable
2993 surface topography compared to 1 minute anneal. And any further anneal at the same
2994 temperature does not change the surface structures. However, if the Al dose is
2995 increased to 200 %, the surface structure changes dramatically after annealing, as
2996 shown in Fig. 7.3 (d). Panel (d) shows the incorporated Al surface after 10 minutes
2997 anneal, using the same tip bias and current setpoint. Unlike (b) and (c), closely
2998 packed, periodic arrays are seen in (d). This is quite surprising because based on the
2999 Al-Si phase diagram, Al solubility limit in Si is very low. We would expect Al to
3000 form clusters on top of Si surface instead of these well-organized arrays following the
3001 underlying Si dimer row and terrace structures. There appears to be two array types,
3002 one with single circular protrusions and one with double protrusions binding together.
3003 The measured width of these arrays under STM are ≈ 1.0 nm (marked with green
3004 lines) and 2.0 nm (marked with blue lines), respectively. Some arrays with brighter
3005 color (marked with white arrow) are also seen, with growing direction parallel to the
3006 underneath arrays. Those arrays seem to follow the direction of the Si terraces.

3007 Next, let us compare the effects on the electrical properties from different Al
3008 incorporation anneal processes. Fig. 7.4 shows the magnetotransport measurements of

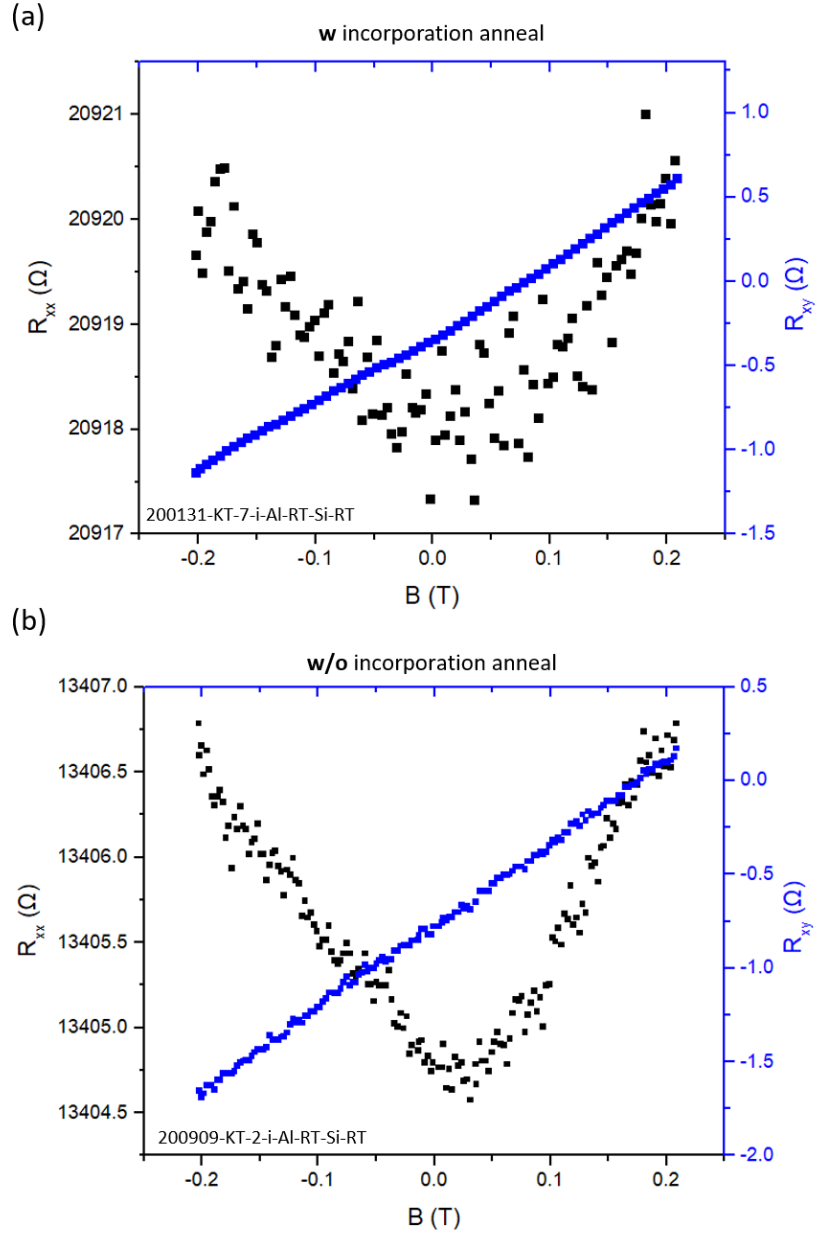


Figure 7.4: Electrical measurements of the Al delta layer samples with and without 550 °C 1 min incorporation anneal.

The measurements were taken at 4 K. Same substrate and device fabrication steps were used. (a) shows the Hall measurement with incorporation anneal. A carrier density $\approx 1.50 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and a mobility of $10 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ is extracted. (b) shows the Hall measurement without incorporation anneal, with a carrier density $\approx 1.41 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and a mobility of $16.5 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$. Repeat samples and measurements have been done, all showed similar results, indicating that incorporation anneal (at least as a separate step) is not necessary for dopant activation.

3020 two samples, one with 1 min incorporation anneal and one without. Other processing
3021 conditions such as the substrate type, dosing (100%), annealing time and temperature
3022 and Si overgrowth (SPE) are kept being the same. Both samples were measured in a
3023 closed cycle refrigerator with base temperature of about 4.5 K. Fig. 7.4 (a) shows the
3024 Hall measurement with 550 °C incorporation anneal. A carrier density $\approx 1.50 \times 10^{14}$
3025 cm^{-2} and a mobility of $10 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ is extracted. Fig. 7.4 (b) shows the Hall
3026 measurement without 550 °C incorporation anneal, with a carrier density $\approx 1.41 \times$
3027 10^{14} cm^{-2} and a mobility of $16.5 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$. Multiple samples with the same growth
3028 methods were measured, all showed similar carrier density, i.e. approximately $1.4 \times$
3029 10^{14} cm^{-2} to $1.5 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. Considering possible slight differences in sample
3030 substrate, Al dosing and wire bonds, we can conclude that there is essentially no
3031 difference in carrier density with and without incorporation anneal. However, the R_{sq}
3032 values of the two samples are different, resulting in different mobility values. This
3033 might indicate that there are other differences in the processing steps or with/without
3034 this incorporation step is having different effects on scattering of the carriers. In
3035 general, the incorporation anneal, as a separate step, does not seem to change Al
3036 dopant activation efficiency. It is likely that other growth processes, such as the final
3037 SPE anneal, served as the dopant activation of this Al delta layer. Since our focus is
3038 to reach a high enough 3D density, with or without this incorporation step can go in
3039 both directions. This is because although thermal budget is reduced when ignoring the
3040 incorporation, an incorporation step might be able to lock down the dopants into Si
3041 lattice positions and prevents further diffusion or segregation.
3042

3043 **7.2.2 Solid Phase Epitaxy (SPE) or Molecular Beam Epitaxy (MBE)**

3044

3045

3046 In the previous section, we have found that with a SPE grown Si capping layer, an
3047 incorporation anneal does not affect the carrier density of the Al sample and the
3048 incorporation step seems to be included in the final SPE overgrowth. In this section, we
3049 will discuss and compare the two methods of Si overgrowth: SPE and MBE as an
3050 effort to improve the 3D confinement of the Al delta layer by suppressing the
3051 segregation process and reduce the thermal budget.

3052 SPE is an important processing step in the semiconductor community [211]. It is a
3053 crystallization process that allows atoms to rearrange their bonding configurations
3054 and transfer from a metastable amorphous phase to a crystalline phase [212]. When
3055 an amorphous material is heated, atoms in amorphous phase will reorder at the
3056 crystalline-amorphous (c-a) interface, using the starting substrate as a template. It can
3057 aid the dopant activation above the solid solubility limit and recover from damage
3058 after processes such as ion implantation, with a relatively low thermal budget.

3059 MBE is another important process for growing thin films with epitaxial quality. In
3060 this process, beams of atoms in UHV are incident on a heated substrate (for most of
3061 the case) and the arriving atoms form a crystalline layer in registry with the substrate
3062 [213]. The beams are usually produced by evaporation or sublimation using an ultra-
3063 pure crucible. Since our goal is to maximize the carrier density while minimizing the
3064 dopant movement, MBE growth of the capping layer is expected to have several
3065 advantages over SPE growth. One of the advantages of MBE is the very low thermal
3066 budget, where epitaxial Si can be grown at temperatures from 300 – 350 °C with a
3067 deposition rate of ≈ 0.4 nm/min [78]. Another expected advantage of MBE over SPE

is that the diffusion mechanism is greatly suppressed in crystalline Si than in amorphous Si, where the diffusion is mediated by the dangling-bonds [214]. The reduction in defect density with MBE growth also decreases the chance of defect-enhanced diffusion processes [77, 215]. As a result, B delta layers with extremely high 3D density has been achieved using low-temperature MBE, with $n_s = 1 \times 10^{22} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ or 20 at. % [83, 216], even higher than the delta-doped layer using gas immersion laser doping ($n_s = 2.8 \times 10^{21} \text{ cm}^{-3}$) [71].

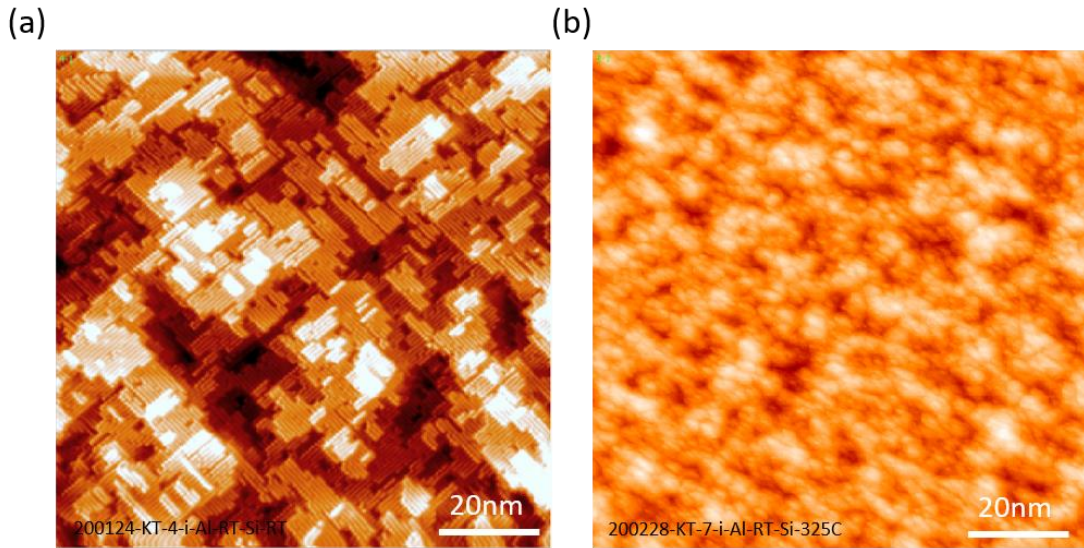


Figure 7.5: STM images of the deposited Si capping layer on different starting surfaces.

(a) a test sample using the e-gun Si source deposited at 350 °C. 4 nm of Si has been deposited on Si substrate with a deposition rate of 0.2 nm/min. 3D epitaxial island growth with Si dimer rows and terraces can be seen. (b) 20 nm of Si using the same Si source, deposited on top of a Al delta layer at 325 °C, with a rate of 0.12 nm/min. Polycrystalline Si instead of monocrystalline has been observed.

The SPE overgrowth on our Al delta layer sample has been introduced in section 7.1: a polycrystalline Si layer is grown at room temperature, followed by a 550 °C anneal for 10 mins. The Si surface after annealing usually has similar epitaxial quality (in terms of defect density and terrace size) compared to the starting substrate. For

3089 MBE overgrowth, the same e-gun Si source was used. The substrate was heated up to
3090 350 °C. A test sample with 4 nm of Si overgrowth layer was deposited on a Si
3091 substrate and is shown in Fig. 7.5 (a). The deposition rate was 0.2 nm/min. 3D islands
3092 with clear Si dimer rows were seen, indicating the epitaxial quality of the grown layer
3093 using our Si source. However, when trying to grow MBE Si over an Al delta layer
3094 with the same parameters, the deposited surfaces were always polycrystalline. For
3095 example, in Fig. 7.5 (b), a 20 nm thick Si capping layer was grown on top of a Al
3096 layer at 325 °C with a rate of 0.12 nm/min, well below the threshold of epitaxial
3097 thickness and growth rate ($< 0.4 - 0.6$ nm/min) at this temperature [82, 119, 217].
3098 One possible reason for a polycrystalline Si overgrowth may be due to the fact that
3099 epitaxial growth requires a starting surface (as a template) that is monocrystalline.
3100 The Al-Si structure formed after incorporation anneal is likely in a meta-stable state
3101 with cluster-like structure instead of crystalline structures, deviating from the required
3102 crystalline template. Interdiffusion between the heteroepitaxial Al-Si interface might
3103 be another possible explanation, where interdiffusion has been reported for Al and Si
3104 at the temperature range of 400 – 500 °C despite the small solubility of Si into Al (0.4
3105 % at 400 °C) and the non-existing solubility of Al into Si below the eutectic
3106 temperature of 577 °C [218].

3107 Additional efforts have been carried out to pursue MBE growth: for example,
3108 grow the Si capping layer at 350 °C with an additional thermal anneal at 550 °C for
3109 10 mins at the end to help for recrystallization. Fig. 7.6 (a) shows the deposited
3110 surface after final annealing. Although Si dimer rows and terraces can be seen,
3111 indicating the epitaxial quality of the deposited Si layer, high density of Al chains and

clusters are also present on the surface. Fig. 7.6 (c) is a SIMS depth profile of the same sample, where two Al peaks can be observed. One is the original delta layer peak, buried at a depth of 30 nm from the surface. A higher density peak is

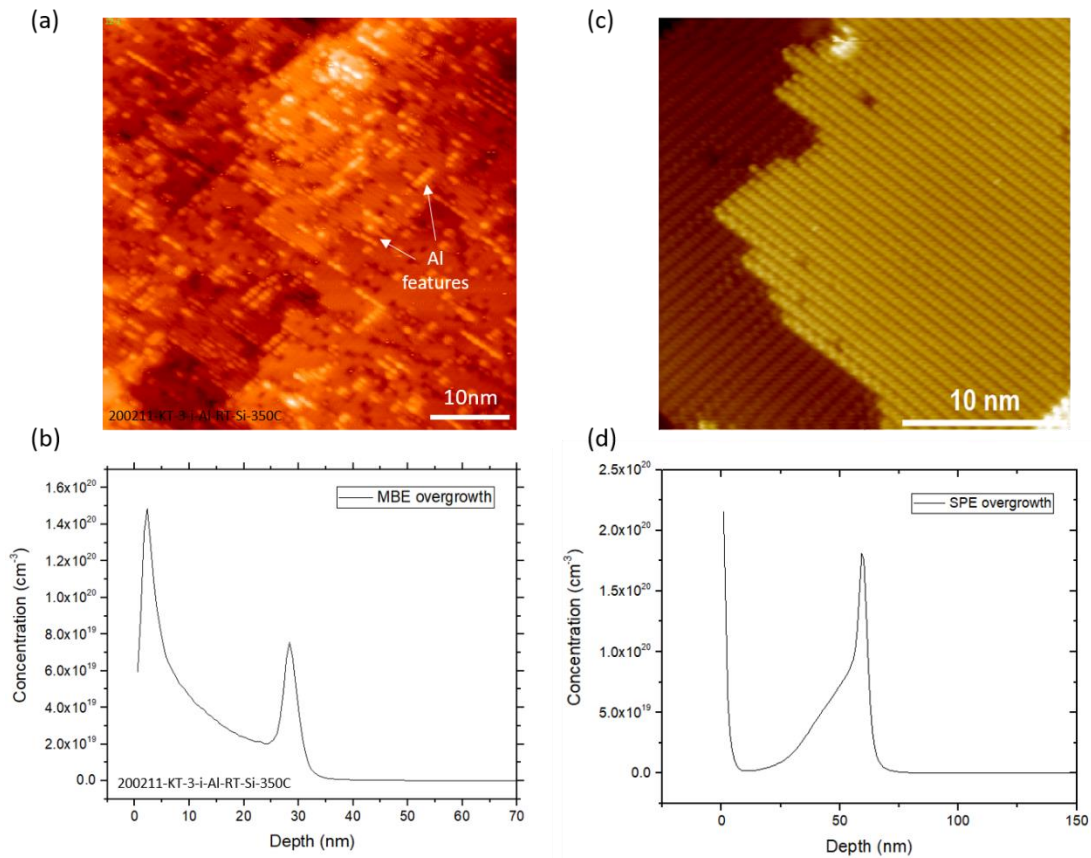


Figure 7.6: Comparison between MBE and SPE grown Al delta layer samples. (a) shows the STM images after Si overgrowth at 350 °C and thermal anneal at 550 °C for 10 mins. The Si layer is epitaxial with visible Si dimer rows and terraces, but excess Al chains and clusters are also observed on the surface. (b) shows a SIMS depth profile of the same sample. A high-density surface peak along with the delta layer peak is observed, most likely due to the combination of surface segregation and Al contamination from the Hall device. (c) shows the STM image after SPE overgrowth with 550 °C anneal. (d) shows a SIMS depth profile of the SPE grown sample, only surface tail but no surface peak observed.

3128 observed at < 5 nm, closer to the Si surface. Since this is the sample with Hall bar
3129 devices on top, the peak at the surface might be a combination of both the surface
3130 contamination from the metal contact and the migrated Al observed from the STM
3131 images. Fig. 7.6 (c) and (d) are measured from a SPE overgrown sample, as a
3132 comparison to the MBE overgrowth. This sample has the exact same processing steps
3133 compared to the MBE case (also has surface tail). Panel (c) shows an epitaxial surface
3134 of Si after SPE overgrowth and (d) shows the SIMS profile of this SPE grown
3135 sample. The Al delta layer can be observed at ≈ 50 nm with a surface tail, but no
3136 surface peak of Al is seen. This indicates that during MBE overgrowth with 550°C
3137 final anneal, some Al migrated to the surface, results in a worse dopant confinement
3138 compared to the SPE overgrowth method.

3139 From the results described above, we can conclude that for Al delta layers at full
3140 coverage, SPE growth method is preferred over MBE method. This is due to: 1) the
3141 MBE growth method results in polycrystalline Si overgrowth instead of epitaxial
3142 overgrowth, probably due to the lack of crystalline template to start with; 2) evidence
3143 showed that there are more Al atoms migrated to the surface (Fig. 7.6 a, c) compared
3144 to the SPE growth method, indicating a worse dopant confinement. We believe this is
3145 largely due to the formation of an Al-Si meta-stable state whose coexistence has a
3146 lower free energy compared to the Si crystalline phase alone. And this broken
3147 symmetry allows the Al to segregate up to the surface during MBE growth process,
3148 probably through the defects and interstitial sites that are created during the epitaxial
3149 growth.

3150

3151 **7.2.3 Effects of the Locking Layers**

3152

3153

3154 In B and P delta-doped systems, a locking layer (LL), a thin (monolayers thick)

3155 room temperature grown silicon layer, is helpful for suppressing dopant segregation

3156 and diffusion into the Si capping layer, resulting in a higher 3D dopant confinement

3157 and electrical activation [79, 192, 219, 220]. A locking layer might be helpful for

3158 achieving better dopant confinement. In this section, we will explore the effects of a

3159 locking layer on the Al delta layer samples.

3160 Fig. 7.7 (a) shows a STM image after 1.6 nm of LL growth on Al delta layer at

3161 full coverage. The LL was deposited at room temperature, with a deposition rate of

3162 0.138 nm/min. The deposited LL surface looks very similar to the ones reported in the

3163 P delta layer system [79, 220], where grains of polycrystalline Si can be observed.

3164 The LL was then annealed at 550 °C for 1 min to recrystallize the surface. However,

3165 unlike what was reported in P delta layer system [220], where the locking layer

3166 recrystallized and formed epitaxial Si dimers and terraces, the LL on Al delta layer

3167 surface showed clear evidence of Al migration (bright Al chains and circular

3168 protrusions that look like Al clusters) on top of the reconstructed Si dimers and

3169 terraces, as shown in Fig. 7.7 (b). Note that the samples shown in Fig. 7.7 (a) and (b)

3170 had the same processing steps. This might be an indication of the Al segregation

3171 towards the growth front of the Si.

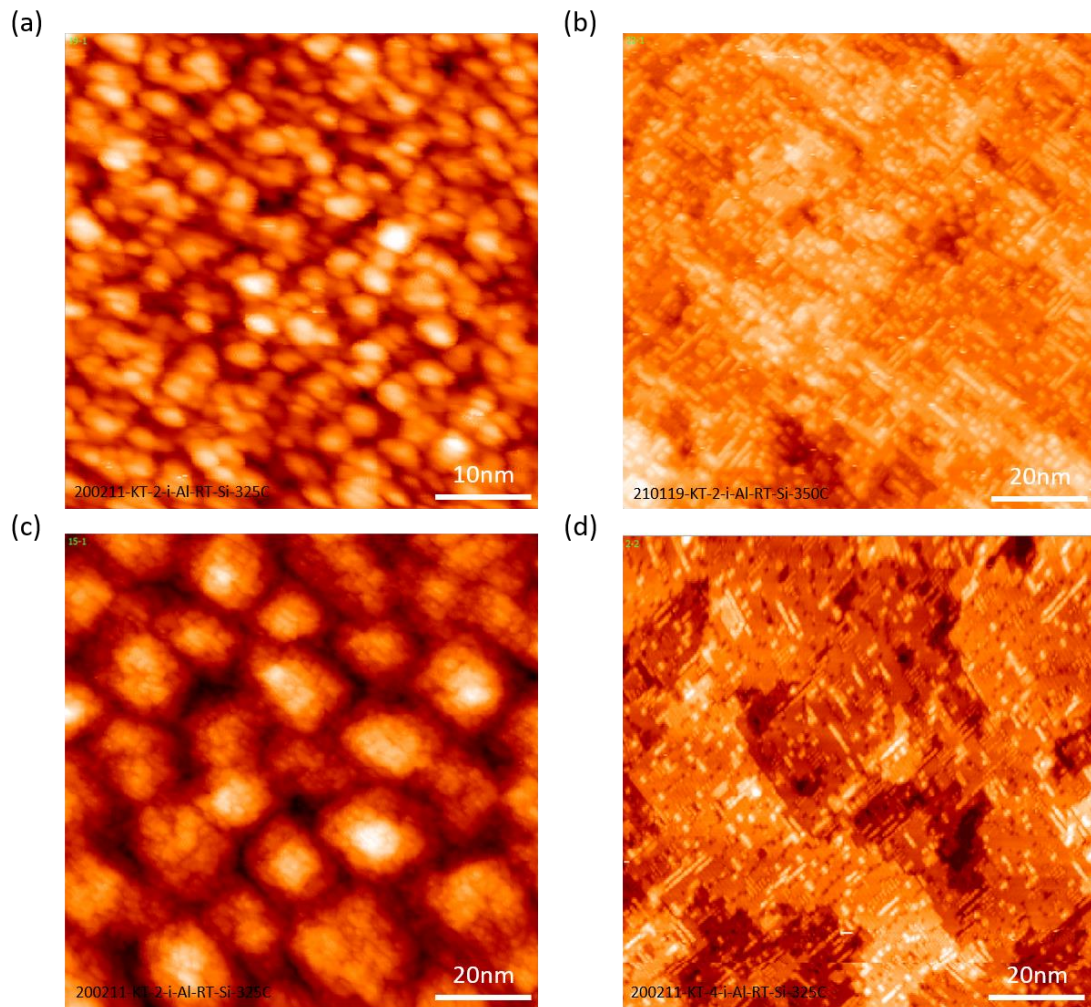
3172 LL combined with Si overgrowth with elevated temperature was also

3173 investigated. Fig. 7.7 (c) shows the surface of a Si capping layer grown at 325 °C on

3174 top of the LL after the process of Fig. 7.7 (a). Evidence for polycrystalline Si is

3175 observed, which is not surprising since the starting surface was not monocrystalline.

3176 The topography of the surface of this poly-Si after thermal annealing at 550 °C for 10
 3177 mins is also shown in Fig. 7.7 (d). The resulting surface topography is very similar to
 3178 what was presented in Fig. 7.6, where excess Al were seen on top of the epitaxial Si
 3179 surface.



3180

3181 Figure 7.7: STM images of the deposited Si surfaces with LL.
 3182 (a) 1.6 nm of LL grown at RT with a rate of 0.138 nm/min. Polycrystalline surface is
 3183 seen with a similar quality compared to other LL growth methods. (b) LL after 550
 3184 °C 1 min to recrystallize the surface. Epitaxial Si is observed, but with high density of
 3185 Al chains and clusters on the top. (c) Si overgrowth on top of the LL at 325 °C,
 3186 however, poly-Si is seen instead of epitaxial Si. (d) The overgrown Si followed by a
 3187 final 550 °C 10 mins anneal. Reconstructed Si is observed, but with excess Al on the
 3188 surface.
 3189

3190 In summary, there are three outcomes: 1) Epitaxial Si overgrowth layer was not
3191 grown successfully using MBE method due to a lack of epitaxial starting surface. In
3192 B and P systems, the LL was usually annealed and recrystallized for a good starting
3193 surface for capping layer. However, Fig.7.7 (b) showed that an epitaxial LL surface
3194 after annealing is not possible due to Al migration. 2) directly grow Si at elevated
3195 temperature on RT LL, but it showed poly-Si (Fig.7.7 c). 3) grow a RT LL with MBE
3196 Si then anneal at 550C, but excess Al were shown on the surface (Fig.7.7 d). As a
3197 result, the LL method on Al delta layer was not successful. Chains and clusters of
3198 excess Al are observed on the surface of this LL after thermal annealing (which is a
3199 typically step to recrystallize the LL). However, without this thermal annealing step,
3200 the surface of the MBE overgrown Si becomes polycrystalline, due to the absence of
3201 an epitaxial surface to start with. A final SPE anneal after MBE overgrowth also
3202 experiences Al segregation toward the surface. Further efforts (e.g. higher Si
3203 deposition rate and lower annealing T) are needed to develop a better LL growth on
3204 Al samples.

3205

3206 **7.2.4 Effects of Al Doses on Dopant Activation**

3207

3208

3209 In Chapter 6, we studied the atom density of Al on Si(100) surface using various
3210 techniques. The results showed that the 2D density at full coverage is most likely 3.4
3211 $\times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. However, when compared to our Hall measurements, the extracted
3212 carrier densities of Al samples are approximately $1.5 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, which corresponds

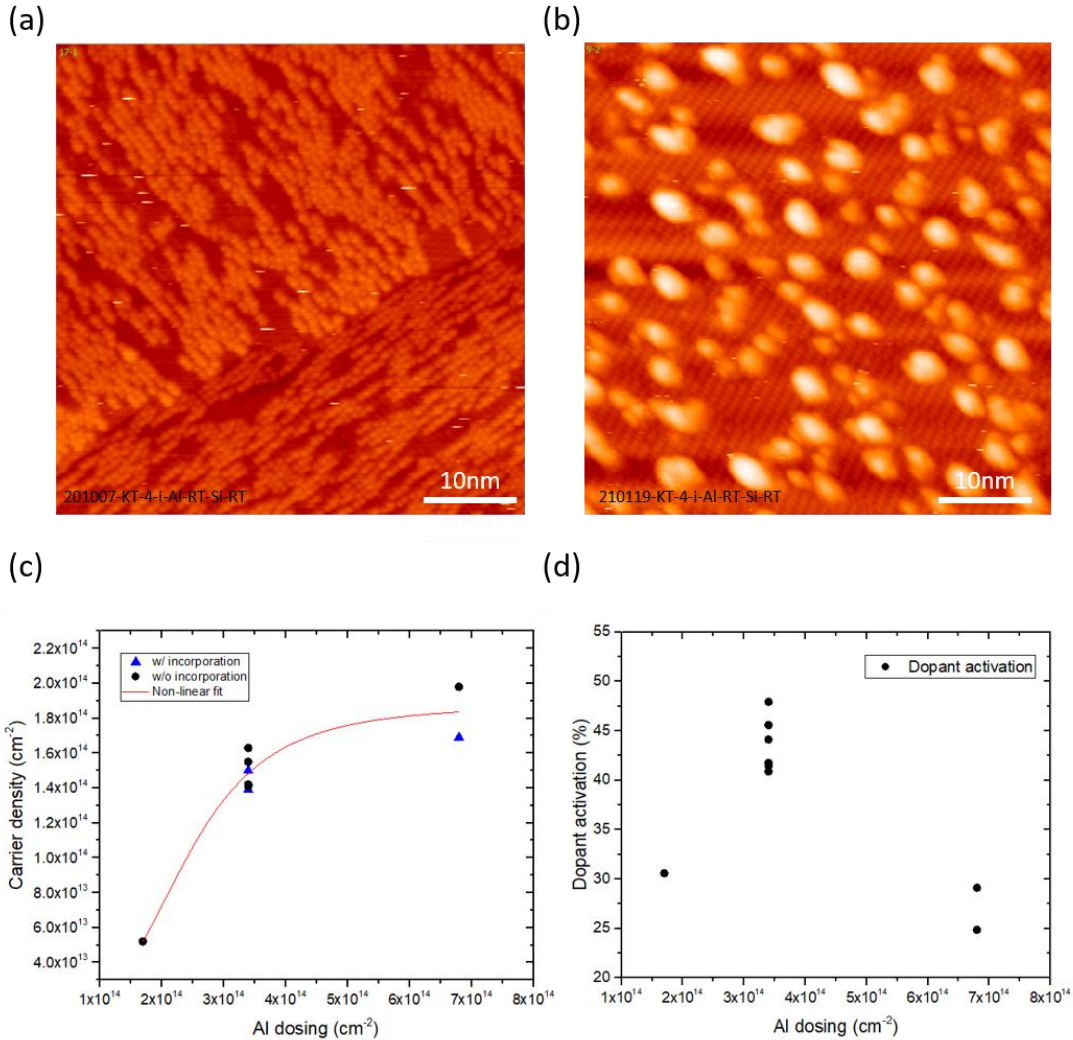
3213 to a dopant activation of only $\approx 44\%$. In this section, we will explore and discuss the
3214 factors that might affect dopant activation of the Al delta layer.

3215 The first obvious factor is the incorporation anneal. However, as we have
3216 discussed in the previous section, the incorporation anneal does not change the carrier
3217 density of our delta layer sample (but changes the mobility. The second factor that
3218 might improve the dopant activation is the use of a locking layer (LL) as it suppresses
3219 dopant segregation and preserved the 3D confinement. However, in Al case, the LL
3220 process that we tried does not prevent the dopant from segregating onto the Si
3221 surface. A better approach is yet to be developed.

3222 In this section, we will study the correlation between different Al doses (amount
3223 of Al that we put down) and dopant activation. 8 Al delta layer samples with 3
3224 different doses were prepared and fabricated into Hall bar devices: 50 % dose (half
3225 atomic layer), 100 % dose (one atomic layer) and 200 % dose (two atomic layer). The
3226 100 % dose was determined by topographical imaging of the result in STM after Al
3227 deposition, while the other two doses were calibrated based on the deposition rate
3228 used for 100 % dose. All samples were deposited using the SPE method, while some
3229 of them employed an incorporation anneal step and some of them did not. The STM
3230 images of the surface after Al deposition at 50 % and 200 % doses are shown in Fig.
3231 7.8 (a) and (b), respectively. For the 50 % dose, both the Al chains and the underlying
3232 Si dimer rows can be seen. For the 200 % dose, the Si surface is completely covered
3233 with 2×2 Al dimer structures before forming clusters. After that, some clusters are
3234 formed on top of the adsorbed Al atoms. These Al adatoms tend to wet the Si

3235 substrate first before forming larger Al-Al clusters. These clusters appear as larger
3236 bright islands in the image.

3237 Transport measurements have been done in a closed cycle refrigerator at
3238 temperatures from 4 – 10 K. A summary plot of the Al carrier density measured at
3239 low temperature vs Al dosing is shown in Fig. 7.8 (c). Samples with incorporation
3240 anneal are marked as blue triangles and samples without incorporation anneal are
3241 marked in black circles. As seen in Fig. 7.8, the carrier density increases non-linearly
3242 against dosing. The carrier density increases rapidly from 50 % dose to 100 % dose,
3243 then slowly saturates at 200 % dose. A logarithmic function (red solid line) has been
3244 used to fit this data. The dopant activation efficiency as a function of Al doses is
3245 plotted in Fig. 7.8 (d). As the carrier density was doubled from 100 % to 200 % dose,
3246 the carrier density was only increased by 30 %, resulting in a decrease in activation
3247 efficiency from ≈ 48 % to 26 %. The maximum activation is at 100 % dose, ranging
3248 from 41 % to 48 %.



3249

3250 Figure 7.8: Effects of different Al doses on surface topography and dopant activation.
 3251 (a) 50 % Al dose (half coverage of Al on Si surface). Al chains can be seen on top of
 3252 the Si dimers and terraces. (b) 200 % Al dose. Si substrate is completely covered with
 3253 Al 2 × 2 dimer structures, with the formation of some Al clusters on top (shown as
 3254 bright islands). (c) A summary plot of the carrier density vs Al dose. A non-linear
 3255 increase in carrier density is observed, with a saturation at about $1.8 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$. (d)
 3256 Dopant activation vs Al doses. The activation efficiency is having a maximum value
 3257 of 48 % at 100 % dose.

3258

3259 We can conclude that under the current growth methods, there seems to be a cap
 3260 in Al dopant activation efficiency at < 50 %. One possible reason for the cap in
 3261 activation efficiency of this Al delta layer might be that a meta-stable state of Al-Si

has been formed during the thermal annealing of this dopant. For example, as shown in Fig. 7.3 (d), Al tends to form closely packed periodic arrays that are most likely Al-Si clusters, containing multiple Al atoms and Si atoms. It is possible that only part of the Al atoms has been substituted into the Si lattice and contributed to electrical conduction, while part of the Al atoms was bonded in those cluster forms that is electrically inactive. Another reason might be due to the incomplete confinement of the delta layer in the z-direction. Diffusion along the grain boundary (which is expected to be faster than through the grain) or segregation of the dopants during thermal activation either at the incorporation anneal or the SPE anneal stage can be significant. For higher doses, such as 200 % dose, it is also possible that the excess Al atoms form Al-Al dopant pairs (since there are more Al dopants in the nearest-neighbor lattice sites) that can act as de-activation precipitates, like in the case of B and P delta layers [80, 192, 221].

7.2.5 Conclusions and Future Expectations

In this chapter so far, we discussed the effects of different material growth methods on electrical conduction (carrier density and dopant activation) and explored the possibility of improving the dopant confinement in the Si-Al-Si heterostructure. A summary plot is shown in Fig. 7.9 for the variations in growth methods for Al delta layer samples studied in this work. We start with a clean Si substrate processed in

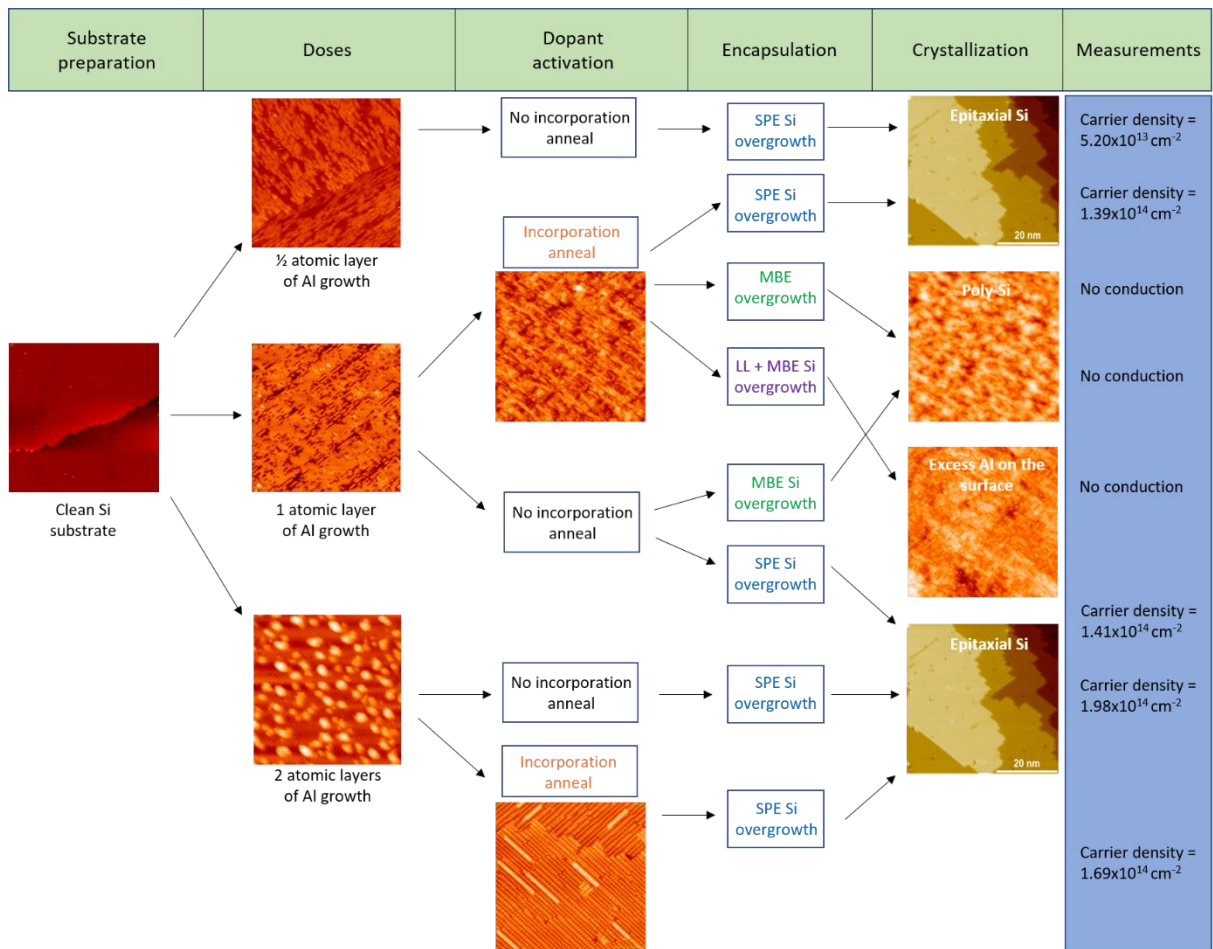


Figure 7.9: Summary of the variations in growth methods for Al delta layer synthesis. Three different major processing steps were studied: Al doses, dopant activation and Si (capping layer) encapsulation. The Si-Al-Si heterostructures were turned into Hall bar devices and characterized at low temperature.

UHV condition. Three different major processing steps during delta layer growth were studied: Al doses, dopant activation and Si (capping layer) encapsulation. The delta layer samples were then turned into Hall bar devices and characterized in low temperature cryostat. The summary of the electrical measurements is shown in the last column. The conclusion is that: the incorporation anneal does not affect the carrier density of this delta layer (although it changes mobility); SPE overgrowth is preferred over MBE; the LL growth was not successful on this delta layer and did not

3297 seem to suppress Al segregation. Finally, the Al carrier density does not increase
3298 linearly with dosing, a cap in the dopant activation is found be ≈ 50 %. A detailed
3299 summary of the processing steps and characterization results of the Al delta layer
3300 samples is included in the Appendix, Table. A1.

3301 Based on the information that we have learned so far, we will discuss the factors
3302 that still need to be improved for achieving superconducting transition (SC) and the
3303 future expectations of this Al delta-doped material system. One of the most important
3304 factors that needs to be considered when pursuing superconductivity in this Si-Al-Si
3305 heterostructure is the critical 3D atom density. From the previous SIMS and APT
3306 data, the highest Al delta layer peak density that we have is $6.58 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and 6.34
3307 $\times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$, respectively. These correspond to an atomic percentage of ≈ 1.3 at. %.

3308 Assume that the same condition for B:Si applies for Al:Si, where a standard electron-
3309 phonon mediated BCS mechanism is accounted for the observed SC [75]. The
3310 obtained value of ≈ 1.3 at. % is lower than the critical value needed (≈ 2 at. %) for
3311 superconducting transition [222]. However, we believe the numbers that are extracted
3312 from SIMS and APT may be at the lower bound of the actual density value, since
3313 peak broadening effects have been expected from both measurements. For example,
3314 the forward recoil of the sputtered ions in SIMS is usually limiting the depth
3315 resolution at this delta layer thickness and laser heating during APT measurement
3316 may cause the migration of the Al atoms in Si. Therefore, we think that reaching a 2
3317 at. % (this is assuming 100 % dopant activation) of the Al dopant concentration in Si
3318 using delta doping method is still possible. However, considering the fact that Al
3319 behaves quite differently in many ways compared to other dopant systems, the

3320 simplified theoretical prediction that Al will experience a standard phonon-mediated
3321 BCS-type mechanism based on B case for the occurrence of superconductivity [75]
3322 might not be correct. Further theoretical studies will be needed to provide more
3323 insights into this material system.

3324 From the experimental standpoint, the 3D atom density described above is from
3325 the Al sample without post-anneal, and a larger gap exists between the density of our
3326 Al delta layer devices and the critical density needed for SC. A typical 3D carrier
3327 density of our Al delta layer device that is conducting at low temperature is $\approx 1.1 \times$
3328 10^{20} cm^{-3} or 0.2 at. % (half of $2.1 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ based on 50 % activation). Some
3329 diffusion toward the Si substrate and segregation towards the Si capping layer surface
3330 were observed after thermal annealing steps, which degraded the dopant confinement.
3331 Unfortunately, unlike B and P delta layers in Si, the standard MBE growth and
3332 locking layer methods that can be used to suppress dopant segregation in other
3333 systems do not help in the Al case. In addition, the meta-stable cluster-like features
3334 observed in Fig. 7.3 that might be the origin of a limited dopant activation efficiency
3335 of $\approx 50 \%$ makes it even more challenging. This is because the 2 at. % critical density
3336 is assuming that all dopants are fully activated, a 50 % dopant activation means only
3337 half of the dopants are contributing to electrical conduction and the other half remains
3338 inactive.

3339 Despite the difficulties described above (the gap between a critical density of 2 at.
3340 % and 0.2 at. % conducting Al carriers), we think that there are still opportunities to
3341 make this new material system superconduct. Al segregation seems to be the biggest
3342 limiting factor for reaching high enough 3D dopant density. A method will need to be

3343 developed in the future to suppress this segregation during the growth process better.
3344 With this limit to the material structure, it is very hard to achieve the critical density
3345 needed for SC, especially for a single delta layer. However, it is possible to deposit
3346 superlattices of multiple Al delta layers, which might still exhibit 2D conduction
3347 properties after thermal processes but would result in a much higher 3D density and
3348 2D carrier density. A more detailed study on thicker spacer layers or locking layers
3349 between those Al delta layers may also be beneficial.

3350

3351 **7.3 Temperature Dependent Carrier Densities and** 3352 **Mobilities**

3353

3354

3355 The Al delta layer is a new system where the conduction at low T has not been
3356 studied before. In this section, the electrical transport properties of the 2D Al delta
3357 doped layers at low temperature are investigated. The temperature dependence of the
3358 Hall 2D carrier density and mobility of the Al delta layer samples with 100 % Al dose
3359 and SPE growth methods have been studied, over a temperature range of 4 K to 80 K.

3360 Transport through Al delta layer samples, with variable temperature, has been
3361 measured using Hall devices. Instead of using a fixed magnetic field and rotate the
3362 sample direction 180° as in the standard Van der Pauw measurement, we are
3363 sweeping the magnetic field ranging from -0.2 T to $+0.2$ T while keeping the sample
3364 position unchanged. Unlike other delta doped layers in silicon that display a metallic
3365 conduction and characterized by constant values of carrier density and mobility, a
3366 two-regime conduction behavior is observed in Al delta layer samples. As shown in
3367 Fig. 7.10 (a), in the temperature range of $4\text{ K} < T < 20\text{ K}$, a metallic conduction with

3368 a nearly constant carrier density ($\approx 10\%$ variation) of $1.5 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ is obtained. As
 3369 $T > 20 \text{ K}$, a sharp transition occurs and the carrier density decreases to a minimum
 3370 value of $4.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, then levels off. The mobility vs T is shown in (b), where the
 3371 mobility increases from $14.3 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$ at 4 K to a maximum value of $1917.5 \text{ cm}^2/\text{V}\cdot\text{s}$
 3372 and then gradually decreases when $T > 50 \text{ K}$. Similar behavior has been observed for
 3373 multiple Al samples, both with and without incorporation anneal.

3374 To interpret this temperature dependence carrier density and mobility, we use a
 3375 delta layer conduction model that considers carriers with different densities and
 3376 mobilities, inspired by similar studies of B delta-doped structures in diamond [223,
 3377 224]. This model describes a two-level system where one level can be thermally
 3378 promoted to the other. For example, holes can be thermally activated from the delta-
 3379 doped layer into bulk states [225] or from the ground state subband of the delta
 3380 function potential well into higher energy subbands in the valence band with higher
 3381 mobilities [226].

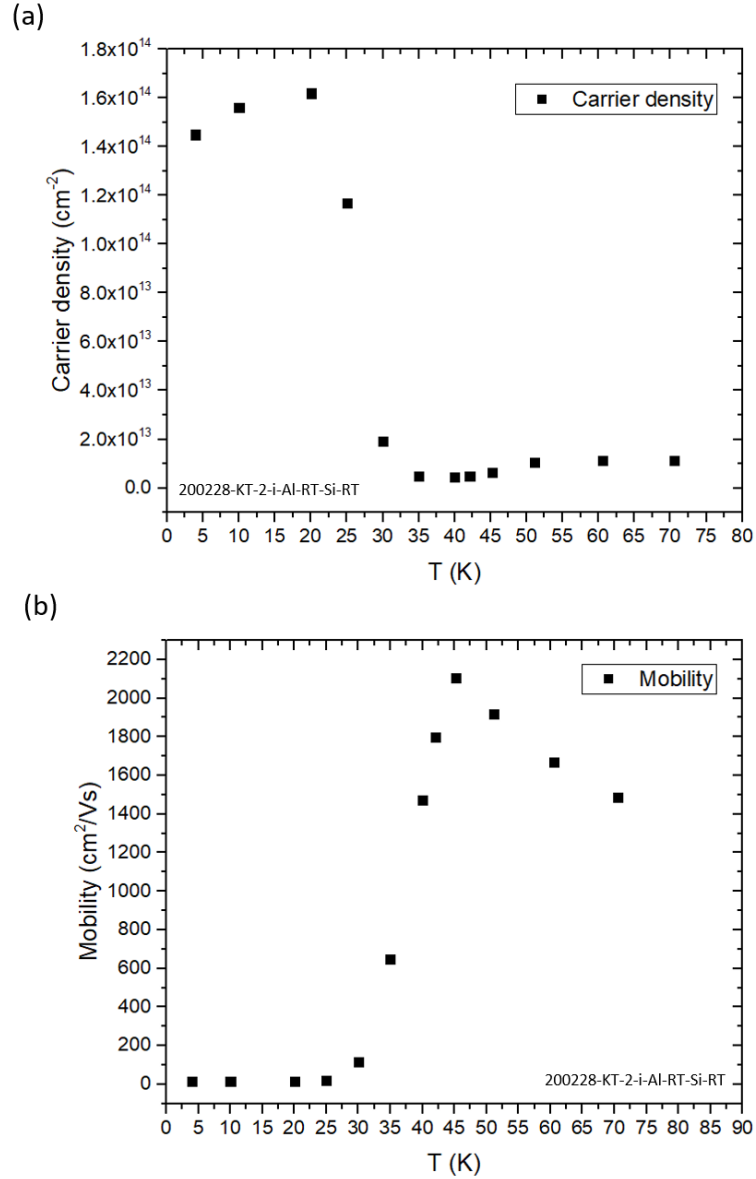
3382 A multi-carrier conduction mechanism is assumed, and the Hall mobility of a
 3383 multi-carrier model is described by [227]:

$$3384 \quad \mu_H = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^N p_{si} \mu_i^2}{\sum_{i=1}^N p_{si} \mu_i} \quad (7.1)$$

3385 For the simplest case of two-carrier conduction, the Hall mobility becomes:

$$3386 \quad \mu_H = (p_{s1} \mu_1^2 + p_{s2} \mu_2^2) / (p_{s1} \mu_1 + p_{s2} \mu_2) \quad (7.2)$$

3387



3388

3389 Figure 7.10: Temperature dependent sheet density and mobility.

3390 The sample is measured in a closed cycle refrigerator with an external magnetic field
3391 of ± 0.2 T. Sharp transitions have been observed in both carrier density and mobility.

3392 The carrier density decreases from $\approx 1.5 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ to $\approx 1.0 \times 10^{13} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and mobility
3393 increases to a max value of 1917.5 cm²/V's and then gradually decreases.

3394

3395 , where p_{s1} and p_{s2} are the carrier densities, μ_1 and μ_2 are the mobilities for each

3396 carrier type (or subband), respectively. The apparent carrier density can be expressed

3397 as [227]:

$$p_{s,app} = (p_{s1}\mu_1 + p_{s2}\mu_2) / (p_{s1}\mu_1^2 + p_{s2}\mu_2^2) \quad (7.3)$$

We take the holes in the lowest energy state to have a carrier density of p_{s1} (here assuming a constant p_{s1} at base T) and mobility of μ_1 . At a higher temperature, when the holes are thermally excited into either a bulk state or higher energy subbands, the carrier density and mobility are expressed as p_{s2} and μ_2 . p_{s2} can be then calculated from the Fermi-Dirac probability distribution [223]:

$$p_{s2} \sim T^{3/2} \exp[(E_F - E_V)/k_B T] \quad (7.4)$$

In a doped semiconductor system, the $T^{3/2}$ dependence usually corresponds to an impurity scattering mechanism. However, previously reported studies showed that predicting the mobility in heavily doped systems are non-trivial [223, 228]. The most frequently used mobility expression is an empirical function with a $T^{2/3}$ dependence:

$$\mu_1(T) = \mu_{1,0}(T/300)^{2/3} \quad (7.5)$$

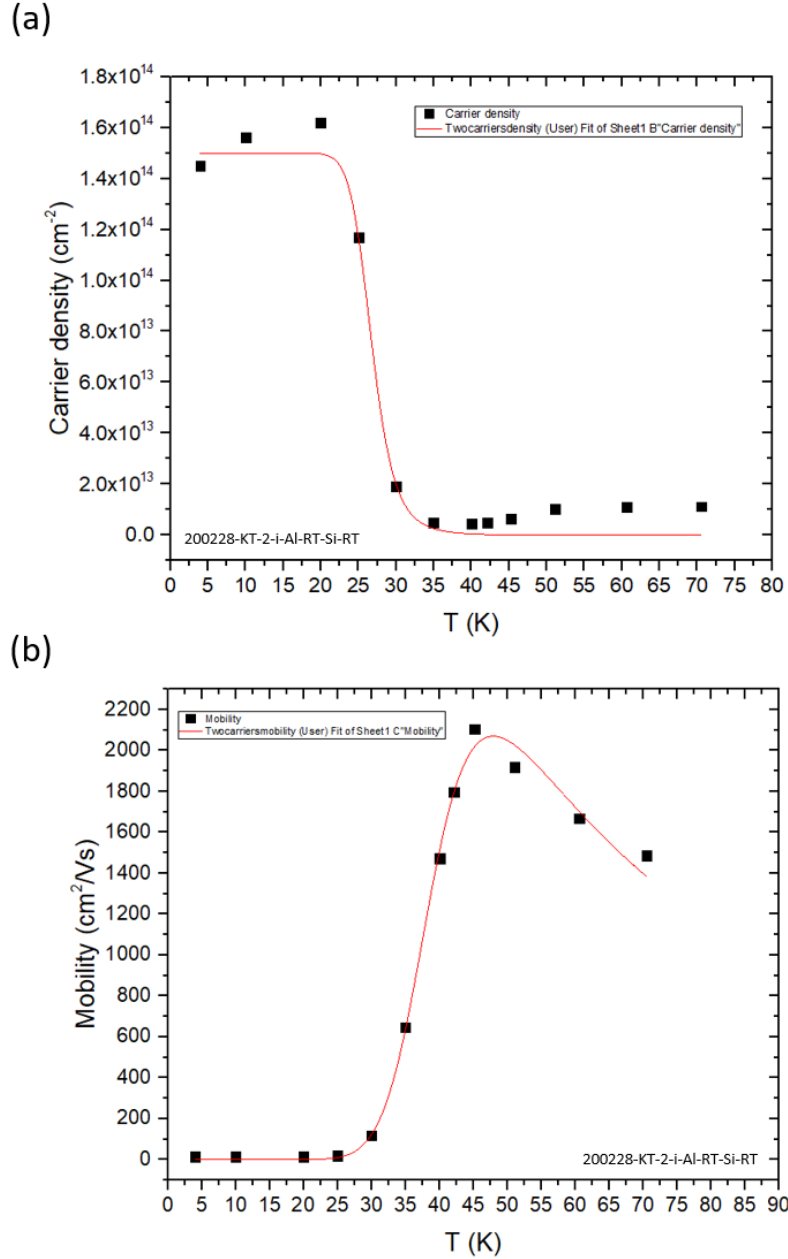
, where $\mu_{1,0}$ is the single channel mobility extracted at base temperature.

For the second carrier type which has a high mobility and low density at higher temperature, we assume it is dominated by the acoustic and optical phonon-type scatterings (proportional to $T^{-3/2}$). The total density of the two carriers is conserved and the mobility of the second carrier type is expressed by an empirical function with a $T^{-3/2}$ dependence:

$$\mu_2(T) = \mu_{2,0}(T/300)^{-3/2} \quad (7.6)$$

The two equations described in (7.2) and (7.3) are used to fit the experimental Hall data. The constraint is that the total carrier density is conserved, and $p_{s2} = 0$ at $T = 0$. The activation energy, $\mu_{2,0}$ and a constant in p_{s2} are the free fitting parameters. The fitted curves are shown in Fig. 7.11. In general, the fitted curves are in good

3421 agreement with the experimental data. The transitions observed in both carrier density
3422 and mobility are reproduced successfully. At low temperature, the delta layer is at
3423 ground state with a triangular potential well. The conduction mechanism is dominated
3424 by metallic conduction from carrier type 1 and carrier type 2 freezes out. Note that the
3425 carrier density does show a weak temperature dependence at this temperature range
3426 ($T < 20$ K); this suggests that the transport is also occurring by a mechanism such as
3427 hopping [229], either from the impurity band or the disorder induced band tail state
3428 [230]. As the temperature increases, the additional type of carrier that has very high
3429 mobility gets into this a triangular potential well. The apparent carrier density begins
3430 to drop because some carriers have been thermally re-distributed to the other carrier
3431 type 2, while the total number of carriers remain constant. Our results indicate that
3432 this second type of carrier has a much smaller population compared to carrier type 1.
3433 According to equation (7.2), since the Hall mobility that we measured depends on the
3434 quadratic sum of the two carriers, even a small population (< 1 %, for example) of the
3435 type 2 carrier with a high mobility will dominate the total Hall mobility, resulting in a
3436 mobility value much higher than the type 1 carrier at the base temperature regime.
3437 For this type 2 carrier, an activation energy of -38 meV is extracted, meaning that the
3438 Fermi level lies 38 meV below the top of the valence band maximum. At $T > 40$ K,
3439 the apparent carrier density gradually levels off, with a small increase at higher
3440 temperature. We believe this weak temperature dependence is either coming from the
3441 substrate, since we are using intrinsic Si substrate with resistivity > 10 k Ω , or the
3442 conduction from the bulk Si capping layer.



3443 Figure 7.11: Two-carrier model fit to the temperature dependent sheet density and
 3444 mobility.
 3445 The fitted curves are shown in red solid lines. The theoretical model is in good
 3446 agreement with the experimental data. The transitions observed in both carrier density
 3447 and mobility are reproduced successfully.
 3448
 3449

3450 In conclusion, the temperature dependent Hall carrier density and mobility of this
 3451 Al delta layer in Si can be explained by the two-carrier type model, based on

3452 activation of the localized donor states in the delta layer region to higher energy states
3453 in the bulk of the Si. Most of the carriers are remained in the metallic conduction
3454 region where ionized impurity scattering is dominating, results in a low mobility
3455 value. At higher temperatures, a small portion of the carriers are thermally activated
3456 to higher energy subbands, resulting in a much higher Hall mobility because the Hall
3457 mobility is a quadratic sum of the two carrier types.

3458
3459
3460

3461
3462
3463
3464
3465
3466
3467
3468
3469
3470
3471
3472
3473
3474
3475
3476
3477
3478
3479
3480
3481

3482 **Chapter 8: Summary of Results and Future**

3483 **Experiments**

3484 **8.1 Summary of Results**

3485

3486

3487 In this thesis, two materials: isotopically enriched ^{28}Si (chapter 3 to 5) and Al

3488 delta-doped layers (chapter 6 and 7) were synthesized and studied as an effort to

3489 develop new approach toward superconducting semiconductor qubits.

3490 High quality ^{28}Si material within the quantum computing community is scarce

3491 and limited. In chapter 3, a new UHV version of the hyperthermal Penning ion source

3492 was designed and built to improve the chemical purity of our ^{28}Si thin film. The

3493 discharge properties based on arc voltage, source magnetic field and flow rate have

3494 been studied and optimized for ^{28}Si . The base pressure has been reduced by a factor

3495 of ≈ 100 and the total chemical purity of the deposited ^{28}Si film has been improved

3496 from 98.47 % to 99.97 %. The isotopic enrichment capability of this new ion source

3497 is also investigated. No degradation in enrichment has been found, and a typical

3498 isotope fraction of ^{28}Si using this UHV ion source is 99.999987 % (8.32×10^{-7}

3499 mol/mol ^{29}Si). Further improvements in chemical purity is still needed. Future efforts

3500 including implementation of the ion beam sweeper and UHV gas line with purifier.

3501 Improvements in chemical purity of the film with C, O and N contents $< 10^{17} - 10^{18}$

3502 cm^{-3} might be possible. The results described here serve as an important step forward

3503 to produce high quality ^{28}Si material that is suitable for quantum information studies.

3504 In chapter 4, the material variety of ^{28}Si at different levels in the quantum
3505 information community is broadened by demonstrating the ability to grow
3506 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si epitaxial films with precisely controlled ($\approx 90\%$ accuracy)
3507 enrichment levels, ranging from natural abundance to $< 1\text{ ppm }^{29}\text{Si}$. This targeted
3508 enrichment of ^{28}Si is achieved by periodically switching the mass analyzer magnetic
3509 field to modulate the isotope being deposited. Precise control of the ^{29}Si
3510 concentration, with an average accuracy of $\approx 90\%$ between the targeted and
3511 measured value is achieved. This method also enables measurement studies such as
3512 the coherence time T_2 vs ^{29}Si concentration over a wide range.

3513 In chapter 5, to better assess the quality of our ^{28}Si material, we have successfully
3514 fabricated and characterized ^{28}Si MOSFET devices, and compared to those from
3515 natural abundance Si on the same substrate. The charge carrier mobility on
3516 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si is found to be approximately a factor of 3 lower.
3517 Nevertheless, the magnetotransport measurements of devices fabricated on
3518 isotopically enriched ^{28}Si has demonstrated strong manifestations of quantum effects.
3519 Based on the analysis of temperature dependence of the weak localization and SdH
3520 oscillations, we believe that the dominant scattering mechanism is short-range
3521 scattering (impurity scattering). The macroscopic transport and material
3522 characteristics of the devices reported here will serve as a benchmark for finding
3523 correlations between macroscopic properties and the performance of future nanoscale
3524 devices. will lead to identifying qualifying metrics for “quantum grade” silicon.

3525 The impact of this work so far is that we have made substantial improvements on
3526 the chemical purity while keeping the ^{29}Si isotope fraction far less than other ^{28}Si

3527 sources. We have broadened the material supply of ^{28}Si with different enrichment
3528 levels to allow further studies and provided insights on setting qualifying metrics for
3529 “quantum grade” silicon. The demonstration of this cheap, flexible source of high
3530 quality ^{28}Si is a crucial step forward to make ^{28}Si as an ideal host material for both
3531 semiconductor spin qubits and the proposed hybrid semi-superconductor qubit
3532 structure.

3533 Al delta-doping in Si is a brand-new material system with a lot of opportunities.
3534 In Chapter 6, we performed studies on Al delta doped layers on Si for reaching
3535 localized superconductivity. To pursue a superconducting Al delta-doped Si, a way to
3536 reach the critical 3D density is needed. The first step is to understand the maximum
3537 number of atoms in the smallest possible distance (one atomic layer) so that a
3538 maximized the 3D density can be realized. We used a combination of different
3539 characterization tools: STM, SIMS and APT. For one atomic layer of Al dopant on
3540 Si(100) surface, the extracted average density ratio between SIMS/STM and
3541 APT/STM is 1.77 and 2.37, respectively. This indicates that for each protrusion
3542 observed in the filled state STM image, there are 2.07 ± 1.11 Al atoms. This extracted
3543 density ratio confirmed the literature results that Al dimers are formed on Si(100)
3544 surface at low temperature. The maximum 2D atom density of Al that can be reached
3545 on Si(100) surface for one atomic layer is therefore $3.4 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$, half of the
3546 Si(100) surface atom density. We believe this fills the gap for the missing information
3547 that is needed to determine the Al atomic layer structure on Si(100) and provides help
3548 in reaching the critical density needed for superconducting transition using Al as a
3549 dopant. The 3D density of an Al delta-doped layer is also extracted from SIMS and

3550 APT: $6.58 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$ and $6.34 \times 10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}$, which is approximately 1.2 at. %, still
3551 lower than the critical density needed for superconducting (2 at. %).

3552 In Chapter 7, we studied the effects of different material growth methods on
3553 electrical conduction (carrier density and dopant activation) and explored the
3554 possibility of improving the dopant confinement in the Si-Al-Si heterostructure. We
3555 found a number of aspects of Al delta doping in Si which are different compared to
3556 other dopants: the incorporation anneal does not affect the carrier density of this delta
3557 layer (although it changes mobility); standard MBE and LL growth methods were not
3558 successful on this delta layer and do not seem to suppress Al segregation. Finally, the
3559 Al dopant activation is capped at $< 50 \%$, most likely due to the meta-stable state
3560 developed during thermal anneals. The conduction mechanism of this delta layer at
3561 low temperature is also studied and explained using a temperature dependent two-
3562 carrier type model. The possibility of reaching superconducting transition using Al
3563 delta layer as a dopant in Si is also discussed. We believe this is possible but will
3564 require further studies both experimentally and theoretically on suppressing the Al
3565 segregation for a high enough 3D dopant density. A summary table showing the
3566 processing steps and characterization results is included in Appendix A.

3567 A summary of the accomplishments of this work is included in Table. X. So far,
3568 we have discussed the advancements in ^{28}Si material and provided initial studies on
3569 this new super-saturated Al delta layer in Si. The exploration of the phase space of
3570 this delta layer growth and the low temperature electrical measurements provided
3571 valuable insights on further pursuing superconductivity using this dopant. The results
3572 of this work serve as a pioneer and building block to fabricate new, nuclear spin-free

and interface-free monocrystalline material system that is beneficial for combining the strengths of superconducting and semiconducting QIP.

3575

Table X. A summary of the accomplishments of this work.

3577

System	Major Accomplishment	Note
^{28}Si material	Best isotopic enrichment 99.99987 % (with $^{29}\text{Si} < 1$ ppm)	Best reported enrichment elsewhere: 99.9985 % [231]
^{28}Si material	Targeted enrichment with 90 % accuracy over 10^4 ppm range	1 st demonstrated
UHV ion source	Improved vacuum of Penning type ion source to 2×10^{-10} Torr (by 100 \times)	1 st Penning type ion source with UHV capability
Al delta layer	Demonstrated high density conducting Al delta layer	1 st conducting Al delta layer in Si structure
Al delta layer	Measured and modelled T- dependent carrier density and mobility at low T	1 st measured T-dependent conduction of Al delta layer in Si

3578

8.2 Future Experiments

3580

3581

With the improvements in chemical purity of our ^{28}Si and ability to produce

targeted enrichment of the deposited films, a natural next step is to measure the

coherence time T_2 of the spins within this material and study the correlation between

^{29}Si concentration and T_2 . This would provide direct experimental evidences for the

theoretical studies done by Witzel *et al.* and match the phase space of T_2 vs ^{29}Si

concentration, especially in the < 800 ppm region. Since the ^{28}Si material produced in

this work is a flexible, lab scale production with relatively small quantity (nanometer

3589 scale). The traditional ESR measurement which is an ensemble measurement that
3590 require large number of spins, thus large volume of ^{28}Si is not suitable. Fortunately,
3591 smaller ESR probe can be fabricated onto the ^{28}Si thin film with ^{31}P implantation that
3592 have enough sensitivity down to a few tens of spins [232]. A Josephson parametric
3593 microwave amplifier combined with high-quality-factor superconducting
3594 microresonators at millikelvin temperature [233] can also be used as a high sensitivity
3595 tool to measure T_2 of our ^{28}Si .

3596 Another approach for studying the spin properties of the ^{28}Si is through the
3597 magnetotransport measurements with the presence of microwave excitation. This
3598 proposed idea is based on the electrically detected magnetic resonance (EDMR)
3599 method and the work from [234], where a strong microwave-induced resonance in the
3600 resistance results in the resistive detection of spin resonance [234]. It can be used to
3601 provide measurements of the g-factor, spin relaxation time and valley splitting in
3602 graphene. The gated Hall bar devices fabricated on ^{28}Si samples will be mounted at
3603 the end of a microwave waveguide and cooled down to low temperature in an applied
3604 magnetic field. The longitudinal resistance R_{xx} will then be measured as a function of
3605 applied magnetic field under microwave irradiation over the frequency range 10 – 50
3606 GHz and power range of 0.1 – 10 mW. With the microwave excitation, we expect to
3607 see microwave-induced resonance in R_{xx} . By plotting the ΔR_{xx} (the difference in R_{xx}
3608 value with and without microwave) as a function of magnetic field strength (B), we
3609 can extract both the low B-field resonance and the high B-field resonance, which
3610 correspond to intra-valley spin resonance and inter-valley spin resonance,
3611 respectively. From the linewidth of these resonances, we can calculate the relaxation

3612 times [234]. Although the resonance linewidth might be affected by various of
3613 factors, including background donor concentration, defects, local nuclear spin
3614 contributions from ^{29}Si , etc., we can potentially improve it by reducing the dimension
3615 of the MOSFET devices. As the size of the devices approach nanometer scale, we
3616 will be able to reduce the components that contribute to the inhomogeneities that
3617 serve to broaden the linewidth and be able to extract the dominating factor that limits
3618 the quantum coherence. We can then extend the measurements to devices with
3619 different enrichment levels of ^{28}Si while keeping the other parameters optimized and
3620 the relationship between the coherence time and the ^{29}Si concentration will be
3621 studied. Furthermore, if we change the microwave frequency f , we expect to see the
3622 shift of the resonances to higher B with increasing f and we can calculate the electron
3623 g -factor from the f vs B plot. Valley splitting can also be detected using this method.
3624 In the measurement with graphene [234], a fourfold degeneracy is lifted in the
3625 absence of magnetic field and produced a pair of spin degenerate levels separated by
3626 $E/h = f_0$, where E is the energy between two valleys and f_0 is the corresponding
3627 frequency. Zeeman splitting then lifts the spin degeneracy of the two valleys and
3628 microwave excitation induced spin-flip transitions can be seen [234].

3629 For the Al delta doped layers in Si, we have measured the Al delta layer peak
3630 density and studied the effects of different growth methods. To achieve a
3631 superconducting transition in this Al delta doped Si, several possible future steps can
3632 be made. The first is to better tune the recipe for the locking layer (LL) and the
3633 epitaxial MBE growth of the Si capping layer on top of the Al delta layer. We have
3634 tried several standard growth methods for growing LL and MBE Si, none of them

succeeded in the limited time frame of this project. However, there might be other possible ways to combine LL with MBE Si overgrowth, e.g., using a lower annealing temperature and a lower deposition rate. I still believe that a suppression in Al segregation can be made possible. Another possible way to achieve superconducting transition is by increasing the 3D density and dopant activation. This can be done by introducing a superlattice structure of the Al delta layers with spacer layers. It has been demonstrated in P that superlattices of delta layers can increase the active carrier density from $1.9 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ to $4.5 \times 10^{14} \text{ cm}^{-2}$ and remained 2D conduction [192]. Another possibility might be to reduce the thermal budget of the growth process to suppress segregation process. This might be possible by fine-tuning the deposition and annealing temperatures and further explore the phase space of the delta layer growth methods.

Appendix A: Al Delta Layers Catalog

The details of the Al delta layer sample processing steps introduced in Chapter 7 are shown in Table. A1. This table is a summary of the synthesis processes (including doses, anneals, overgrowth), electrical characterization at low temperature, STM counts and SIMS density measurements.

3684 Table A1: Processing steps and characterizations results of Al delta layer samples
3685 studied in Chapter 7.
3686

Sample name	Overgrowth	Doses	Incorporatio n anneal	Final anneal	STM after overgrowth	2D carrier density at 4K (cm ⁻²)	STM protrusion density and no. (cm ⁻²)	SIMS 2D density (cm ⁻²)
200310-KT-7-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	56nm SPE	100%	N/A	575C 4mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.63E14	1.42E14 3524	2.36E14
200901-KT-2-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	57nm SPE	100%	N/A	625C 1min	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.55E14	1.50E14 3762	2.27E14
200909-KT-2-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	54nm SPE	100%	N/A	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.41E14	1.32E14 3294	2.47E14
201007-KT-7-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	60nm SPE	100%	N/A	650C 11s	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.42E14	1.33E14 3324	2.35E14
201007-KT-2-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	60nm SPE	100%	N/A	500C, 150mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	No Hall	1.40E14 3494	2.57E14
201015-KT-3-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	60nm RT	100%	N/A	N/A	Poly Si	N/A	1.41E14 3537	2.64E14 (1kV)
200228-KT-2-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	66nm SPE	100%	N/A	600 C 10mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.45E14	N/A	N/A
161026-HK-9-i-Al-EFM-RT	60nm SPE	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins (ex situ)	Poly Si	6.6E13	1.35E14 3370	2.62E14
170517-KT-2-i-Al-RT-EFM-RT-P1	60nm SPE	100%	550C 1min	250C 10mins, 400C 10mins, 550C 10mins, 600C 10mins (ex situ)	Poly Si	2.1E12 (400C) 1.2E14 (550C), 9.5E13 (600C)	1.28E14 3207	2.55E14
170517-KT-9-i-Al-RT-EFM-RT-P1	60nm SPE	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins, 650C 10mins (ex situ)	Poly Si	1.6E14 (550C), 2.7E13 (650C)	1.35E14 3383	2.0E14
170705-HK-9-i-Al-RT-EFM-RT-P2	60nm SPE	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins + 550C 10mins (ex situ)	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.1E14	1.40E14 3510	2.52E14
200131-KT-7-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	50nm SPE	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.39E14	1.05E14 2626	1.58E14
200211-KT-3-i-Al-RT-Si-350C	50nm 350C	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, Al chains and atoms visible on surface	No Hall	1.33E14 3335	1.51E14
200211-KT-2-i-Al-RT-Si-325C	1.6nm RT LL + 50nm 325C	100%	550C 1min	N/A	Poly Si growth with big grain size	No Hall	1.45E14 3623	1.51E14
200211-KT-4-i-Al-RT-Si-325C	1.6nm RT LL + 50nm 325C	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, Al chains and atoms visible on surface	No Hall	1.52E14 3801	N/A
200228-KT-3-i-Al-RT-Si-350C	30nm 350C	100%	550C 10min	N/A	Poly Si, cannot see dimers; no Al on surface	No Hall	1.65E14 4119	5.4E13
200228-KT-7-i-Al-RT-Si-325C	20nm 325C	100%	550C 1min	550C 10mins	Poly Si, cannot see dimers; no Al on surface	No Hall	Bad STM	N/A
201007-KT-4-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	68nm SPE	50%	N/A	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	No Hall	N/A	N/A
210119-KT-4-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	50nm SPE	200%	550C 10mins	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, Al chains and atoms visible on surface	1.69E14	N/A	N/A
201230-KT-4-i-Al-RT-Si-RT	56nm SPE	200%	N/A	550C 10mins	Epitaxial, can see terraces	1.98E14	N/A	N/A

3687

3688

Bibliography

- 3689
- 3690
- 3691 1. Zhang, S. *Review of Modern Field Effect Transistor Technologies for Scaling.*
- 3692 in *Journal of Physics: Conference Series*. 2020. IOP Publishing.
- 3693 2. Shalf, J.M. and R. Leland, *Computing beyond moore's law*. Computer, 2015.
- 3694 **48**(12): p. 14-23.
- 3695 3. Shor, P.W., *Polynomial-time algorithms for prime factorization and discrete*
- 3696 *logarithms on a quantum computer*. SIAM review, 1999. **41**(2): p. 303-332.
- 3697 4. Wiebe, N., D. Braun, and S. Lloyd, *Quantum algorithm for data fitting*.
- 3698 Physical review letters, 2012. **109**(5): p. 050505.
- 3699 5. Biamonte, J., P. Wittek, N. Pancotti, P. Rebentrost, N. Wiebe, and S. Lloyd,
- 3700 *Quantum machine learning*. Nature, 2017. **549**(7671): p. 195-202.
- 3701 6. Moll, N., P. Barkoutsos, L.S. Bishop, J.M. Chow, A. Cross, D.J. Egger, S.
- 3702 Filipp, A. Fuhrer, J.M. Gambetta, and M. Ganzhorn, *Quantum optimization*
- 3703 *using variational algorithms on near-term quantum devices*. Quantum Science
- 3704 and Technology, 2018. **3**(3): p. 030503.
- 3705 7. Grover, L.K. *A fast quantum mechanical algorithm for database search*. in
- 3706 *Proceedings of the twenty-eighth annual ACM symposium on Theory of*
- 3707 *computing*. 1996.
- 3708 8. Yao, A.C.-C. *Quantum circuit complexity*. in *Proceedings of 1993 IEEE 34th*
- 3709 *Annual Foundations of Computer Science*. 1993. IEEE.
- 3710 9. Nielsen, M.A. and I. Chuang, *Quantum computation and quantum*
- 3711 *information*. 2002, American Association of Physics Teachers.
- 3712 10. Zhang, X., H.-O. Li, G. Cao, M. Xiao, G.-C. Guo, and G.-P. Guo,
- 3713 *Semiconductor quantum computation*. National Science Review, 2019. **6**(1):
- 3714 p. 32-54.
- 3715 11. Vandersypen, L.M. and I.L. Chuang, *NMR techniques for quantum control*
- 3716 *and computation*. Reviews of modern physics, 2005. **76**(4): p. 1037.
- 3717 12. Medford, J., C. Barthel, C. Marcus, M. Hanson, and A. Gossard, *Scaling of*
- 3718 *dynamical decoupling for spin qubits*. Physical review letters, 2012. **108**(8): p.
- 3719 086802.
- 3720 13. Häffner, H., C.F. Roos, and R. Blatt, *Quantum computing with trapped ions*.
- 3721 Physics reports, 2008. **469**(4): p. 155-203.
- 3722 14. Monroe, C. and J. Kim, *Scaling the ion trap quantum processor*. Science,
- 3723 2013. **339**(6124): p. 1164-1169.
- 3724 15. Devoret, M.H. and R.J. Schoelkopf, *Superconducting circuits for quantum*
- 3725 *information: an outlook*. Science, 2013. **339**(6124): p. 1169-1174.
- 3726 16. Wendin, G., *Quantum information processing with superconducting circuits:*
- 3727 *a review*. Reports on Progress in Physics, 2017. **80**(10): p. 106001.
- 3728 17. Awschalom, D.D., L.C. Bassett, A.S. Dzurak, E.L. Hu, and J.R. Petta,
- 3729 *Quantum spintronics: engineering and manipulating atom-like spins in*
- 3730 *semiconductors*. Science, 2013. **339**(6124): p. 1174-1179.
- 3731 18. Zhang, X., H.-O. Li, K. Wang, G. Cao, M. Xiao, and G.-P. Guo, *Qubits based*
- 3732 *on semiconductor quantum dots*. Chinese Physics B, 2018. **27**(2): p. 020305.
- 3733 19. Childress, L. and R. Hanson, *Diamond NV centers for quantum computing*
- 3734 *and quantum networks*. MRS bulletin, 2013. **38**(2): p. 134-138.

- 3735 20. Weber, J., W. Koehl, J. Varley, A. Janotti, B. Buckley, C. Van de Walle, and
3736 D.D. Awschalom, *Quantum computing with defects*. Proceedings of the
3737 National Academy of Sciences, 2010. **107**(19): p. 8513-8518.
- 3738 21. Loss, D. and D.P. DiVincenzo, *Quantum computation with quantum dots*.
3739 Physical Review A, 1998. **57**(1): p. 120.
- 3740 22. Hanson, R., L.P. Kouwenhoven, J.R. Petta, S. Tarucha, and L.M.
3741 Vandersypen, *Spins in few-electron quantum dots*. Reviews of modern
3742 physics, 2007. **79**(4): p. 1217.
- 3743 23. Zwanenburg, F.A., A.S. Dzurak, A. Morello, M.Y. Simmons, L.C.
3744 Hollenberg, G. Klimeck, S. Rogge, S.N. Coppersmith, and M.A. Eriksson,
3745 *Silicon quantum electronics*. Reviews of modern physics, 2013. **85**(3): p. 961.
- 3746 24. Nadj-Perge, S., S. Frolov, E. Bakkers, and L.P. Kouwenhoven, *Spin-orbit*
3747 *qubit in a semiconductor nanowire*. Nature, 2010. **468**(7327): p. 1084-1087.
- 3748 25. Wei, D., H.-O. Li, G. Cao, G. Luo, Z.-X. Zheng, T. Tu, M. Xiao, G.-C. Guo,
3749 H.-W. Jiang, and G.-P. Guo, *Tuning inter-dot tunnel coupling of an etched*
3750 *graphene double quantum dot by adjacent metal gates*. Scientific reports,
3751 2013. **3**(1): p. 1-6.
- 3752 26. Klein, D.L., P.L. McEuen, J.E.B. Katari, R. Roth, and A.P. Alivisatos, *An*
3753 *approach to electrical studies of single nanocrystals*. Applied Physics Letters,
3754 1996. **68**(18): p. 2574-2576.
- 3755 27. Kane, B.E., *A silicon-based nuclear spin quantum computer*. nature, 1998.
3756 **393**(6681): p. 133-137.
- 3757 28. Hile, S.J., L. Fricke, M.G. House, E. Peretz, C.Y. Chen, Y. Wang, M.
3758 Broome, S.K. Gorman, J.G. Keizer, and R. Rahman, *Addressable electron*
3759 *spin resonance using donors and donor molecules in silicon*. Science
3760 advances, 2018. **4**(7): p. eaaq1459.
- 3761 29. Muhonen, J.T., J.P. Dehollain, A. Laucht, F.E. Hudson, R. Kalra, T.
3762 Sekiguchi, K.M. Itoh, D.N. Jamieson, J.C. McCallum, A.S. Dzurak, et al.,
3763 *Storing quantum information for 30 seconds in a nanoelectronic device*.
3764 Nature Nanotechnology, 2014. **9**(12): p. 986 DOI: 10.1038/Nnano.2014.211.
- 3765 30. Saeedi, K., S. Simmons, J.Z. Salvail, P. Dluhy, H. Riemann, N.V. Abrosimov,
3766 P. Becker, H.J. Pohl, J.J.L. Morton, and M.L.W. Thewalt, *Room-Temperature*
3767 *Quantum Bit Storage Exceeding 39 Minutes Using Ionized Donors in Silicon-*
3768 *28*. Science, 2013. **342**(6160): p. 830-833 DOI: 10.1126/science.1239584.
- 3769 31. Tyryshkin, A.M., S. Tojo, J.J.L. Morton, H. Riemann, N.V. Abrosimov, P.
3770 Becker, H.J. Pohl, T. Schenkel, M.L.W. Thewalt, K.M. Itoh, et al., *Electron*
3771 *spin coherence exceeding seconds in high-purity silicon*. Nature Materials,
3772 2012. **11**(2): p. 143 DOI: 10.1038/Nmat3182.
- 3773 32. Abe, E., A.M. Tyryshkin, S. Tojo, J.J.L. Morton, W.M. Witzel, A. Fujimoto,
3774 J.W. Ager, E.E. Haller, J. Isoya, S.A. Lyon, et al., *Electron spin coherence of*
3775 *phosphorus donors in silicon: Effect of environmental nuclei*. Physical Review
3776 B, 2010. **82**(12) DOI: ARTN 121201
3777 10.1103/PhysRevB.82.121201.
- 3778 33. Witzel, W.M., M.S. Carroll, L. Cywinski, and S. Das Sarma, *Quantum*
3779 *decoherence of the central spin in a sparse system of dipolar coupled spins*.
3780 Physical Review B, 2012. **86**(3) DOI: ARTN 035452

- 10.1103/PhysRevB.86.035452.
34. Steger, M., K. Saeedi, M.L.W. Thewalt, J.J.L. Morton, H. Riemann, N.V. Abrosimov, P. Becker, and H.J. Pohl, *Quantum Information Storage for over 180 s Using Donor Spins in a Si-28 "Semiconductor Vacuum"*. Science, 2012. **336**(6086): p. 1280-1283 DOI: 10.1126/science.1217635.
 35. Muhonen, J.T., J.P. Dehollain, A. Laucht, F.E. Hudson, R. Kalra, T. Sekiguchi, K.M. Itoh, D.N. Jamieson, J.C. McCallum, A.S. Dzurak, et al., *Storing quantum information for 30 seconds in a nanoelectronic device*. Nature Nanotechnology, 2014. **9**(12): p. 986-991 DOI: 10.1038/Nnano.2014.211.
 36. Ito, T., T. Otsuka, T. Nakajima, M.R. Delbecq, S. Amaha, J. Yoneda, K. Takeda, A. Noiri, G. Allison, and A. Ludwig, *Four single-spin Rabi oscillations in a quadruple quantum dot*. Applied Physics Letters, 2018. **113**(9): p. 093102.
 37. Yang, C., A. Rossi, R. Ruskov, N. Lai, F. Mohiyaddin, S. Lee, C. Tahan, G. Klimeck, A. Morello, and A. Dzurak, *Spin-valley lifetimes in a silicon quantum dot with tunable valley splitting*. Nature communications, 2013. **4**(1): p. 1-8.
 38. Ruskov, R., M. Veldhorst, A.S. Dzurak, and C. Tahan, *Electron g-factor of valley states in realistic silicon quantum dots*. Physical Review B, 2018. **98**(24): p. 245424.
 39. Kawakami, E., P. Scarlino, D.R. Ward, F. Braakman, D. Savage, M. Lagally, M. Friesen, S.N. Coppersmith, M.A. Eriksson, and L. Vandersypen, *Electrical control of a long-lived spin qubit in a Si/SiGe quantum dot*. Nature nanotechnology, 2014. **9**(9): p. 666-670.
 40. Becker, P., H.J. Pohl, H. Riemann, and N. Abrosimov, *Enrichment of silicon for a better kilogram*. Physica Status Solidi a-Applications and Materials Science, 2010. **207**(1): p. 49-66 DOI: 10.1002/pssa.200925148.
 41. Abrosimov, N.V., D.G. Aref'ev, P. Becker, H. Bettin, A.D. Bulanov, M.F. Churbanov, S.V. Filimonov, V.A. Gavva, O.N. Godisov, A.V. Gusev, et al., *A new generation of 99.999% enriched (2)8(S)i single crystals for the determination of Avogadro's constant*. Metrologia, 2017. **54**(4): p. 599-609 DOI: 10.1088/1681-7575/aa7a62.
 42. Mazzocchi, V., P.G. Sennikov, A.D. Bulanov, M.F. Churbanov, B. Bertrand, L. Hutin, J.P. Barnes, M.N. Drozdov, J.M. Hartmann, and M. Sanquer, *99.992% ²⁸Si CVD-grown epilayer on 300 mm substrates for large scale integration of silicon spin qubits*. Journal of Crystal Growth, 2019. **509**: p. 1-7 DOI: 10.1016/j.jcrysgro.2018.12.010.
 43. Itoh, K.M. and H. Watanabe, *Isotope engineering of silicon and diamond for quantum computing and sensing applications*. Mrs Communications, 2014. **4**(4): p. 143-157 DOI: 10.1557/mrc.2014.32.
 44. Takyu, K., K.M. Itoh, K. Oka, N. Saito, and V.I. Ozhogin, *Growth and characterization of the isotopically enriched Si-28 bulk single crystal*. Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, 1999. **38**(12b): p. L1493 DOI: 10.1143/Jjap.38.L1493.

- 3826 45. Li, J.Y., C.T. Huang, L.P. Rokhinson, and J.C. Sturm, *Extremely high electron*
3827 *mobility in isotopically-enriched Si-28 two-dimensional electron gases grown*
3828 *by chemical vapor deposition*. Applied Physics Letters, 2013. **103**(16): p.
3829 162105 DOI: Artn 162105
3830 10.1063/1.4824729.
- 3831 46. Sailer, J., V. Lang, G. Abstreiter, G. Tsuchiya, K.M. Itoh, J.W. Ager, E.E.
3832 Haller, D. Kupidura, D. Harbusch, S. Ludwig, et al., *A Schottky top-gated*
3833 *two-dimensional electron system in a nuclear spin free Si/SiGe*
3834 *heterostructure*. Physica Status Solidi-Rapid Research Letters, 2009. **3**(2-3):
3835 p. 61-63 DOI: 10.1002/pssr.200802275.
- 3836 47. Fiedler, H., P. Gupta, J. Kennedy, and A. Markwitz, *$^{28}\text{Si}^+$ ion beams from*
3837 *Penning ion source based implanter systems for near-surface isotopic*
3838 *purification of silicon*. Review of Scientific Instruments, 2018. **89**(12): p.
3839 123305 DOI: Artn 123305
3840 10.1063/1.5048949.
- 3841 48. Nakamura, Y., Y.A. Pashkin, and J.S. Tsai, *Coherent control of macroscopic*
3842 *quantum states in a single-Cooper-pair box*. nature, 1999. **398**(6730): p. 786-
3843 788.
- 3844 49. Barends, R., J. Kelly, A. Megrant, A. Veitia, D. Sank, E. Jeffrey, T.C. White,
3845 J. Mutus, A.G. Fowler, and B. Campbell, *Superconducting quantum circuits*
3846 *at the surface code threshold for fault tolerance*. Nature, 2014. **508**(7497): p.
3847 500-503.
- 3848 50. Fowler, A.G., M. Mariantoni, J.M. Martinis, and A.N. Cleland, *Surface codes:*
3849 *Towards practical large-scale quantum computation*. Physical Review A,
3850 2012. **86**(3): p. 032324.
- 3851 51. Huang, H.-L., D. Wu, D. Fan, and X. Zhu, *Superconducting quantum*
3852 *computing: a review*. Science China Information Sciences, 2020. **63**(8): p. 1-
3853 32.
- 3854 52. Bouchiat, V., D. Vion, P. Joyez, D. Esteve, and M. Devoret, *Quantum*
3855 *coherence with a single Cooper pair*. Physica Scripta, 1998. **1998**(T76): p.
3856 165.
- 3857 53. Martinis, J.M., *Superconducting phase qubits*. Quantum Information
3858 Processing, 2009. **8**(2): p. 81-103.
- 3859 54. Mooij, J., T. Orlando, L. Levitov, L. Tian, C.H. Van der Wal, and S. Lloyd,
3860 *Josephson persistent-current qubit*. Science, 1999. **285**(5430): p. 1036-1039.
- 3861 55. Friedman, J.R., V. Patel, W. Chen, S. Tolpygo, and J.E. Lukens, *Quantum*
3862 *superposition of distinct macroscopic states*. nature, 2000. **406**(6791): p. 43-
3863 46.
- 3864 56. Koch, J., M.Y. Terri, J. Gambetta, A.A. Houck, D.I. Schuster, J. Majer, A.
3865 Blais, M.H. Devoret, S.M. Girvin, and R.J. Schoelkopf, *Charge-insensitive*
3866 *qubit design derived from the Cooper pair box*. Physical Review A, 2007.
3867 **76**(4): p. 042319.
- 3868 57. Yang, C.-P., S.-I. Chu, and S. Han, *Possible realization of entanglement,*
3869 *logical gates, and quantum-information transfer with superconducting-*
3870 *quantum-interference-device qubits in cavity QED*. Physical Review A, 2003.
3871 **67**(4): p. 042311.

- 3872 58. You, J. and F. Nori, *Quantum information processing with superconducting*
3873 *qubits in a microwave field*. Physical Review B, 2003. **68**(6): p. 064509.
- 3874 59. Blais, A., R.-S. Huang, A. Wallraff, S.M. Girvin, and R.J. Schoelkopf, *Cavity*
3875 *quantum electrodynamics for superconducting electrical circuits: An*
3876 *architecture for quantum computation*. Physical Review A, 2004. **69**(6): p.
3877 062320.
- 3878 60. Paik, H., D. Schuster, L.S. Bishop, G. Kirchmair, G. Catelani, A. Sears, B.
3879 Johnson, M. Reagor, L. Frunzio, and L. Glazman, *Observation of high*
3880 *coherence in Josephson junction qubits measured in a three-dimensional*
3881 *circuit QED architecture*. Physical Review Letters, 2011. **107**(24): p. 240501.
- 3882 61. Shim, Y.-P. and C. Tahan, *Bottom-up superconducting and Josephson*
3883 *junction devices inside a group-IV semiconductor*. Nature communications,
3884 2014. **5**(1): p. 1-8.
- 3885 62. Takano, Y., T. Takenouchi, S. Ishii, S. Ueda, T. Okutsu, I. Sakaguchi, H.
3886 Umezawa, H. Kawarada, and M. Tachiki, *Superconducting properties of*
3887 *homoepitaxial CVD diamond*. Diamond and related materials, 2007. **16**(4-7):
3888 p. 911-914.
- 3889 63. Lasbley, A., R. Granger, and S. Rolland, *High temperature superconducting*
3890 *behaviour in PbTe-Pb system*. Solid State Communications, 1973. **13**(8): p.
3891 1045-1048.
- 3892 64. Zhang, Y., R. Zhao, and W. Yang, *Surface superstructures of the Pb/Ge (001)*
3893 *system*. Surface Science Letters, 1993. **293**(1-2): p. L821-L825.
- 3894 65. Schooley, J., W. Hosler, E. Ambler, J. Becker, M.L. Cohen, and C. Koonce,
3895 *Dependence of the superconducting transition temperature on carrier*
3896 *concentration in semiconducting srti o 3*. Physical Review Letters, 1965.
3897 **14**(9): p. 305.
- 3898 66. Makise, K., N. Kokubo, S. Takada, T. Yamaguti, S. Ogura, K. Yamada, B.
3899 Shinozaki, K. Yano, K. Inoue, and H. Nakamura, *Superconductivity in*
3900 *transparent zinc-doped In2O3 films having low carrier density*. Science and
3901 technology of advanced materials, 2009. **9**(4): p. 044208.
- 3902 67. Koonce, C. and M.L. Cohen, *Theory of superconducting semiconductors and*
3903 *semimetals*. Physical Review, 1969. **177**(2): p. 707.
- 3904 68. Fiedler, J., V. Heera, R. Hübner, M. Voelskow, S. Germer, B. Schmidt, and
3905 W. Skorupa, *High-fluence Ga-implanted silicon—The effect of annealing and*
3906 *cover layers*. Journal of Applied Physics, 2014. **116**(2): p. 024502.
- 3907 69. Seeger, A. and K. Chik, *Diffusion Mechanisms and Point Defects in Silicon*
3908 *and Germanium*. Phys. Status Solidi, 29: 455-542 (Oct. 1, 1968). 1968.
- 3909 70. Fiedler, J., V. Heera, R. Skrotzki, T. Herrmannsdörfer, M. Voelskow, A.
3910 Mücklich, S. Oswald, B. Schmidt, W. Skorupa, and G. Gobsch,
3911 *Superconducting films fabricated by high-fluence Ga implantation in Si*.
3912 Physical Review B, 2011. **83**(21): p. 214504.
- 3913 71. Bustarret, E., C. Marcenat, P. Achatz, J. Kačmarčík, F. Lévy, A. Huxley, L.
3914 Ortéga, E. Bourgeois, X. Blase, and D. Débarre, *Superconductivity in doped*
3915 *cubic silicon*. Nature, 2006. **444**(7118): p. 465-468.
- 3916 72. Ekimov, E., V. Sidorov, E. Bauer, N. Mel'Nik, N. Curro, J. Thompson, and S.
3917 Stishov, *Superconductivity in diamond*. nature, 2004. **428**(6982): p. 542-545.

- 3918 73. Takano, Y., *Superconductivity in CVD diamond films*. Journal of Physics:
3919 Condensed Matter, 2009. **21**(25): p. 253201.
- 3920 74. Prucnal, S., V. Heera, R. Hübner, M. Wang, G.P. Mazur, M.J. Grzybowski, X.
3921 Qin, Y. Yuan, M. Voelskow, and W. Skorupa, *Superconductivity in single-*
3922 *crystalline aluminum-and gallium-hyperdoped germanium*. Physical Review
3923 Materials, 2019. **3**(5): p. 054802.
- 3924 75. Bourgeois, E. and X. Blase, *Superconductivity in doped cubic silicon: An ab*
3925 *initio study*. Applied physics letters, 2007. **90**(14): p. 142511.
- 3926 76. Kim, H.S., *Monocrystalline Supersaturated Aluminum Layers Buried in*
3927 *Epitaxial Silicon*. 2019, University of Maryland, College Park.
- 3928 77. Gossmann, H.-J. and E. Schubert, *Delta doping in silicon*. Critical Reviews in
3929 Solid State and Material Sciences, 1993. **18**(1): p. 1-67.
- 3930 78. Jewell, A.D., M.E. Hoenk, A.G. Carver, and S. Nikzad, *Low-temperature*
3931 *homoepitaxial growth of two-dimensional antimony superlattices in silicon*.
3932 Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A: Vacuum, Surfaces, and Films,
3933 2018. **36**(6): p. 061513.
- 3934 79. Wang, X., J.A. Hagmann, P. Namboodiri, J. Wyrick, K. Li, R.E. Murray, A.
3935 Myers, F. Misenkosen, M.D. Stewart, and C.A. Richter, *Quantifying atom-*
3936 *scale dopant movement and electrical activation in Si: P monolayers*.
3937 Nanoscale, 2018. **10**(9): p. 4488-4499.
- 3938 80. McKibbin, S., C. Polley, G. Scappucci, J. Keizer, and M. Simmons, *Low*
3939 *resistivity, super-saturation phosphorus-in-silicon monolayer doping*. Applied
3940 Physics Letters, 2014. **104**(12): p. 123502.
- 3941 81. Thomsen, E., O. Hansen, K. Harrekilde-Petersen, J.L. Hansen, S.Y. Shiryayev,
3942 and A. Nylandsted Larsen, *Thermal stability of highly Sb-doped molecular*
3943 *beam epitaxy silicon grown at low temperatures: Structural and electrical*
3944 *characterization*. Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology B:
3945 Microelectronics and Nanometer Structures Processing, Measurement, and
3946 Phenomena, 1994. **12**(5): p. 3016-3022.
- 3947 82. Gossmann, H.J., E. Schubert, D. Eaglesham, and M. Cerullo, *Low-*
3948 *temperature Si molecular beam epitaxy: Solution to the doping problem*.
3949 Applied physics letters, 1990. **57**(23): p. 2440-2442.
- 3950 83. Weir, B., L. Feldman, D. Monroe, H.J. Grossmann, R. Headrick, and T. Hart,
3951 *Electrical characterization of an ultrahigh concentration boron delta-doping*
3952 *layer*. Applied physics letters, 1994. **65**(6): p. 737-739.
- 3953 84. Salfi, J., M. Tong, S. Rogge, and D. Culcer, *Quantum computing with*
3954 *acceptor spins in silicon*. Nanotechnology, 2016. **27**(24): p. 244001.
- 3955 85. van der Heijden, J., T. Kobayashi, M.G. House, J. Salfi, S. Barraud, R.
3956 Laviéville, M.Y. Simmons, and S. Rogge, *Readout and control of the spin-*
3957 *orbit states of two coupled acceptor atoms in a silicon transistor*. Science
3958 advances, 2018. **4**(12): p. eaat9199.
- 3959 86. Ramanayaka, A.N., H.-S. Kim, J.A. Hagmann, R.E. Murray, K. Tang, F.
3960 Meisenkothen, H. Zhang, L. Bendersky, A. Davydov, and N.M. Zimmerman,
3961 *Towards superconductivity in p-type delta-doped Si/Al/Si heterostructures*.
3962 AIP Advances, 2018. **8**(7): p. 075329.

- 3963 87. Dwyer, K.J., *In Situ Enrichment and Epitaxial Growth of 28 Si Films via Ion*
3964 *Beam Deposition*. 2017, University of Maryland, College Park.
- 3965 88. Swartzentruber, B.S., Y.W. Mo, M. Webb, and M. Lagally, *Scanning*
3966 *tunneling microscopy studies of structural disorder and steps on Si surfaces*.
3967 *Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A: Vacuum, Surfaces, and Films*,
3968 1989. **7**(4): p. 2901-2905.
- 3969 89. Poppendieck, T.D., T.C. Ngoc, and M.B. Webb, *An electron diffraction study*
3970 *of the structure of silicon (100)*. *Surface Science*, 1978. **75**(2): p. 287-315.
- 3971 90. Nulman, J., S. Antonio, and W. Blonigan, *Observation of Silicon-Wafer*
3972 *Emissivity in Rapid Thermal-Processing Chambers for Pyrometric*
3973 *Temperature Monitoring*. *Applied Physics Letters*, 1990. **56**(25): p. 2513-
3974 2515 DOI: Doi 10.1063/1.102874.
- 3975 91. Rudakov, V.I., V.V. Ovcharov, and V.P. Prigara, *Influence of optical*
3976 *properties of the SOI structure on the wafer temperature during rapid thermal*
3977 *annealing*. *Russian Microelectronics*, 2012. **41**(1): p. 15-24 DOI:
3978 10.1134/s1063739712010106.
- 3979 92. Vander Voort, G.F. and J. Asensio-Lozano, *The Al-Si Phase Diagram*.
3980 *Microscopy and Microanalysis*, 2009. **15**: p. 60-61 DOI:
3981 10.1017/S1431927609092642.
- 3982 93. Gerlach, G. and W. Dötzel, *Introduction to microsystem technology : a guide*
3983 *for students*. Wiley microsystem and nanotechnology series. 2008, Chichester,
3984 England ; Hoboken, NJ: J. Wiley & Sons. xxiii, 351 p.
- 3985 94. Sato, T., *Spectral Emissivity of Silicon*. *Japanese Journal of Applied Physics*,
3986 1967. **6**(3): p. 339-& DOI: Doi 10.1143/Jjap.6.339.
- 3987 95. Phillips, C.E.S., *"The action of magnetised electrodes upon electrical*
3988 *discharge phenomena in rarefied gases."*. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of*
3989 *London*, 1901. **68**(444): p. 147-149 DOI: DOI 10.1098/rspl.1901.0030.
- 3990 96. Baumann, H. and K. Bethge, *Pig Ion-Source with End Extraction for Multiply*
3991 *Charged Ions*. *Nuclear Instruments & Methods*, 1974. **122**(3): p. 517-525
3992 DOI: Doi 10.1016/0029-554x(74)90521-7.
- 3993 97. Baumann, H. and K. Bethge, *The Frankfurt Pig Ion-Source*. *Nuclear*
3994 *Instruments & Methods in Physics Research*, 1981. **189**(1): p. 107-110 DOI:
3995 Doi 10.1016/0029-554x(81)90131-2.
- 3996 98. Rohwer, P., H. Baumann, K. Bethge, and W. Schutze, *Ion Energy Analysis of*
3997 *a Penning Ion-Source Using a High-Resolution Mass-Spectrometer*. *Nuclear*
3998 *Instruments & Methods in Physics Research*, 1982. **204**(1): p. 245-248 DOI:
3999 Doi 10.1016/0167-5087(82)90103-X.
- 4000 99. Rohwer, P., H. Baumann, W. Schutze, and K. Bethge, *Studies of the Center*
4001 *Potential in a Penning Discharge*. *Nuclear Instruments & Methods in Physics*
4002 *Research*, 1983. **211**(2-3): p. 543-546 DOI: Doi 10.1016/0167-
4003 5087(83)90285-5.
- 4004 100. Pierce, J.R., *Theory and design of electron beams*. 2nd ed. The Bell Telephone
4005 *Laboratories series*. 1954, New York,: Van Nostrand.
- 4006 101. Pomeroy, J.M., A.J. Couture, M.V.R. Murty, E.N. Butler, and B.H. Cooper,
4007 *Hyperthermal ion beam system optimized for studying the effects of kinetic*

- energy on thin-film growth. Review of Scientific Instruments, 2002. **73**(11): p. 3846-3852 DOI: 10.1063/1.1512337.
102. Dwyer, K.J., J.M. Pomeroy, D.S. Simons, K.L. Steffens, and J.W. Lau, *Enriching Si-28 beyond 99.9998% for semiconductor quantum computing*. Journal of Physics D-Applied Physics, 2014. **47**(34): p. 345105 DOI: Artn 345105
10.1088/0022-3727/47/34/345105.
103. Dwyer, K.J., J.M. Pomeroy, D.S. Simons, K.L. Steffens, and J.W. Lau, *Enriching Si-28 beyond 99.9998% for semiconductor quantum computing*. Journal of Physics D-Applied Physics, 2014. **47**(34) DOI: Artn 345105
10.1088/0022-3727/47/34/345105.
104. Kanaya, K. and S. Ono, *Secondary electron emission from solid surfaces by bombardment with charged particles*. Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, 1974. **13**(6): p. 944.
105. Bai, C., *Scanning tunneling microscopy and its application*. Vol. 32. 2000: Springer Science & Business Media.
106. Chen, C.J., *Introduction to scanning tunneling microscopy*. Vol. 4. 1993: Oxford University Press on Demand.
107. Wikipedia, *Scanning Tunneling Microscope*
https://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=Scanning_tunneling_microscope&oldid=1010053950, 2021.
108. Hall, E.H., *On a new action of the magnet on electric currents*. American Journal of Mathematics, 1879. **2**(3): p. 287-292.
109. Veldhorst, M., J.C.C. Hwang, C.H. Yang, A.W. Leenstra, B. de Ronde, J.P. Dehollain, J.T. Muhonen, F.E. Hudson, K.M. Itoh, A. Morello, et al., *An addressable quantum dot qubit with fault-tolerant control-fidelity*. Nature Nanotechnology, 2014. **9**(12): p. 981 DOI: 10.1038/Nnano.2014.216.
110. Yoneda, J., K. Takeda, T. Otsuka, T. Nakajima, M.R. Delbecq, G. Allison, T. Honda, T. Koder, S. Oda, Y. Hoshi, et al., *A quantum-dot spin qubit with coherence limited by charge noise and fidelity higher than 99.9%*. Nature Nanotechnology, 2018. **13**(2): p. 102-+ DOI: 10.1038/s41565-017-0014-x.
111. Veldhorst, M., C.H. Yang, J.C.C. Hwang, W. Huang, J.P. Dehollain, J.T. Muhonen, S. Simmons, A. Laucht, F.E. Hudson, K.M. Itoh, et al., *A two-qubit logic gate in silicon*. Nature, 2015. **526**(7573): p. 410 DOI: 10.1038/nature15263.
112. Dwyer, K.J., H.S. Kim, D.S. Simons, and J.M. Pomeroy, *Temperature-dependent Si-29 incorporation during deposition of highly enriched Si-28 films*. Physical Review Materials, 2017. **1**(6): p. 064603 DOI: ARTN 064603
10.1103/PhysRevMaterials.1.064603.
113. Tyryshkin, A.M., J.J.L. Morton, S.C. Benjamin, A. Ardavan, G.A.D. Briggs, J.W. Ager, and S.A. Lyon, *Coherence of spin qubits in silicon*. Journal of Physics-Condensed Matter, 2006. **18**(21): p. S783 DOI: 10.1088/0953-8984/18/21/S06.
114. Culcer, D. and N.M. Zimmerman, *Dephasing of Si singlet-triplet qubits due to charge and spin defects*. Applied Physics Letters, 2013. **102**(23): p. 232108 DOI: Artn 232108

- 10.1063/1.4810911.
115. Penning, F.M., *A new manometer for low gas pressures especially between 10(-3) and 10(-5) mm*. Physica, 1937. **4**: p. 71-5 DOI: Doi 10.1016/S0031-8914(37)80123-8.
 116. Ota, Y., *Silicon molecular beam epitaxy*. Thin Solid Films, 1983. **106**(1-2): p. 1-136.
 117. Eaglesham, D., H.-J. Gossmann, and M. Cerullo, *Limiting thickness h_{epi} for epitaxial growth and room-temperature Si growth on Si (100)*. Physical review letters, 1990. **65**(10): p. 1227.
 118. Eaglesham, D., *Semiconductor molecular-beam epitaxy at low temperatures*. Journal of applied physics, 1995. **77**(8): p. 3597-3617.
 119. Nerdling, M., L. Oberbeck, T. Wagner, R. Bergmann, and H. Strunk, *Single to polycrystalline transition in silicon growth by ion-assisted deposition at low temperatures*. Journal of applied physics, 2003. **93**(5): p. 2570-2574.
 120. Lee, N.E., G. Xue, and J. Greene, *Epitaxial Si (001) grown at 80–750 C by ion-beam sputter deposition: Crystal growth, doping, and electronic properties*. Journal of applied physics, 1996. **80**(2): p. 769-780.
 121. Murty, M.R., H.A. Atwater, A. Kellock, and J. Baglin, *Very low temperature ($< 400^\circ\text{C}$) silicon molecular beam epitaxy: The role of low energy ion irradiation*. Applied physics letters, 1993. **62**(20): p. 2566-2568.
 122. Murty, M.R. and H.A. Atwater, *Crystal-state–amorphous-state transition in low-temperature silicon homoepitaxy*. Physical Review B, 1994. **49**(12): p. 8483.
 123. Thiesen, J., H.M. Branz, and R.S. Crandall, *Explanation of the limiting thickness observed in low-temperature silicon epitaxy*. Applied Physics Letters, 2000. **77**(22): p. 3589-3591.
 124. Jorke, H., H.-J. Herzog, and H. Kibbel, *Kinetics of ordered growth of Si on Si (100) at low temperatures*. Physical Review B, 1989. **40**(3): p. 2005.
 125. Eaglesham, D., H.-J. Gossmann, M. Cerullo, L. Pfeiffer, and K. West, *Limited thickness epitaxy of semiconductors and Si MBE down to room temperature*. Journal of crystal growth, 1991. **111**(1-4): p. 833-837.
 126. Lee, N.E., G. Tomasch, and J. Greene, *Low-temperature Si (001) epitaxy using low-energy ($< E > \approx 18\text{ eV}$) Si atoms*. Applied physics letters, 1994. **65**(25): p. 3236-3238.
 127. Chason, E., P. Bedrossian, K. Horn, J. Tsao, and S. Picraux, *Ion beam enhanced epitaxial growth of Ge (001)*. Applied physics letters, 1990. **57**(17): p. 1793-1795.
 128. Choi, C.-H., R. Ai, and S. Barnett, *Suppression of three-dimensional island nucleation during GaAs growth on Si (100)*. Physical review letters, 1991. **67**(20): p. 2826.
 129. Orrman-Rossiter, K.G., D. Mitchell, S. Donnelly, C. Rossouw, S. Glanvill, P. Miller, A.H. Al-Bayati, J. Van Den Berg, and D. Armour, *Evidence for competing growth phases in ion-beam-deposited epitaxial silicon films*. Philosophical Magazine Letters, 1990. **61**(6): p. 311-318.

- 4098 130. Tsubouchi, N., A. Chayahara, Y. Mokuno, A. Kinomura, and Y. Horino,
4099 *Epitaxial Growth of Pure ^{28}Si Thin Films Using Isotopically Purified Ion*
4100 *Beams*. Japanese Journal of Applied Physics, 2001. **40**(12A): p. L1283.
- 4101 131. Rabalais, J., A. Al-Bayati, K. Boyd, D. Marton, J. Kulik, Z. Zhang, and W.
4102 Chu, *Ion-energy effects in silicon ion-beam epitaxy*. Physical Review B, 1996.
4103 **53**(16): p. 10781.
- 4104 132. Kitabatake, M., P. Fons, and J. Greene, *Molecular dynamics and*
4105 *quasidynamics simulations of low-energy ion/surface interactions leading to*
4106 *decreased epitaxial temperatures and increased dopant incorporation*
4107 *probabilities during Si MBE*. Journal of crystal growth, 1991. **111**(1-4): p.
4108 870-875.
- 4109 133. Dwyer, K.J., H.S. Kim, D.S. Simons, and J.M. Pomeroy, *Temperature-*
4110 *dependent Si-29 incorporation during deposition of highly enriched Si-28*
4111 *films*. Physical Review Materials, 2017. **1**(6) DOI: ARTN 064603
4112 10.1103/PhysRevMaterials.1.064603.
- 4113 134. Tang, K., H. Kim, A. Ramanayaka, D. Simons, and J. Pomeroy, *A compact,*
4114 *ultra-high vacuum ion source for isotopically enriching and depositing ^{28}Si*
4115 *thin films*. Review of Scientific Instruments, 2019. **90**(8): p. 083308.
- 4116 135. Gordon, J.P. and K.D. Bowers, *Microwave Spin Echoes from Donor Electrons*
4117 *in Silicon*. Physical Review Letters, 1958. **1**(10): p. 368-370 DOI: DOI
4118 10.1103/PhysRevLett.1.368.
- 4119 136. Morton, J.J.L., D.R. McCamey, M.A. Eriksson, and S.A. Lyon, *Embracing*
4120 *the quantum limit in silicon computing*. Nature, 2011. **479**(7373): p. 345-353
4121 DOI: 10.1038/nature10681.
- 4122 137. Witzel, W.M. and S. Das Sarma, *Quantum theory for electron spin*
4123 *decoherence induced by nuclear spin dynamics in semiconductor quantum*
4124 *computer architectures: Spectral diffusion of localized electron spins in the*
4125 *nuclear solid-state environment*. Physical Review B, 2006. **74**(3) DOI: ARTN
4126 035322
4127 10.1103/PhysRevB.74.035322.
- 4128 138. Tyryshkin, A.M., S. Tojo, J.J.L. Morton, H. Riemann, N.V. Abrosimov, P.
4129 Becker, H.J. Pohl, T. Schenkel, M.L.W. Thewalt, K.M. Itoh, et al., *Electron*
4130 *spin coherence exceeding seconds in high-purity silicon*. Nature Materials,
4131 2012. **11**(2): p. 143-147 DOI: 10.1038/Nmat3182.
- 4132 139. Tracy, L.A., D.R. Luhman, S.M. Carr, N.C. Bishop, G.A. Ten Eyck, T.
4133 Pluym, J.R. Wendt, M.P. Lilly, and M.S. Carroll, *Single shot spin readout*
4134 *using a cryogenic high-electron-mobility transistor amplifier at sub-Kelvin*
4135 *temperatures*. Applied Physics Letters, 2016. **108**(6): p. 063101 DOI: Artn
4136 063101
4137 10.1063/1.4941421.
- 4138 140. Abrosimov, N.V., D.G. Aref'ev, P. Becker, H. Bettin, A.D. Bulanov, M.F.
4139 Churbanov, S.V. Filimonov, V.A. Gavva, O.N. Godisov, A.V. Gusev, et al., *A*
4140 *new generation of 99.999% enriched ^{28}Si single crystals for the determination*
4141 *of Avogadro's constant*. Metrologia, 2017. **54**(4): p. 599 DOI: 10.1088/1681-
4142 7575/aa7a62.

- 4143 141. Mazzocchi, V., P.G. Sennikov, A.D. Bulanov, M.F. Churbanov, B. Bertrand,
4144 L. Hutin, J.P. Barnes, M.N. Drozdov, J.M. Hartmann, and M. Sanquer,
4145 *99.992% Si-28 CVD-grown epilayer on 300 mm substrates for large scale*
4146 *integration of silicon spin qubits*. Journal of Crystal Growth, 2019. **509**: p. 1-7
4147 DOI: 10.1016/j.jcrysgro.2018.12.010.
- 4148 142. Reshchikov, M., M. Vorobiov, O. Andrieiev, K. Ding, N. Izyumskaya, V.
4149 Avrutin, A. Usikov, H. Helava, and Y. Makarov, *Determination of the*
4150 *concentration of impurities in GaN from photoluminescence and secondary-*
4151 *ion mass spectrometry*. Scientific reports, 2020. **10**(1): p. 1-7.
- 4152 143. Tang, K., H.S. Kim, A.N. Ramanayaka, D.S. Simons, and J.M. Pomeroy,
4153 *Targeted enrichment of 28Si thin films for quantum computing*. Journal of
4154 physics communications, 2020. **4**(3): p. 035006.
- 4155 144. Petta, J.R., A.C. Johnson, J.M. Taylor, E.A. Laird, A. Yacoby, M.D. Lukin,
4156 C.M. Marcus, M.P. Hanson, and A.C. Gossard, *Coherent manipulation of*
4157 *coupled electron spins in semiconductor quantum dots*. Science, 2005.
4158 **309**(5744): p. 2180-2184.
- 4159 145. Reilly, D., J. Taylor, J. Petta, C. Marcus, M. Hanson, and A. Gossard,
4160 *Suppressing spin qubit dephasing by nuclear state preparation*. Science, 2008.
4161 **321**(5890): p. 817-821.
- 4162 146. de Leon, N.P., K.M. Itoh, D. Kim, K.K. Mehta, T.E. Northup, H. Paik, B.
4163 Palmer, N. Samarth, S. Sangtawesin, and D. Steuerman, *Materials challenges*
4164 *and opportunities for quantum computing hardware*. Science, 2021.
4165 **372**(6539).
- 4166 147. Witzel, W.M., M.S. Carroll, A. Morello, L. Cywinski, and S. Das Sarma,
4167 *Electron Spin Decoherence in Isotope-Enriched Silicon*. Physical Review
4168 Letters, 2010. **105**(18): p. 187602 DOI: ARTN 187602
4169 10.1103/PhysRevLett.105.187602.
- 4170 148. Itoh, K.M., J. Kato, M. Uemura, A.K. Kaliteevskii, O.N. Godisov, G.G.
4171 Devyatych, A.D. Bulanov, A.V. Gusev, I.D. Kovalev, and P.G. Sennikov,
4172 *High purity isotopically enriched 29Si and 30Si single crystals: isotope*
4173 *separation, purification, and growth*. Japanese journal of applied physics,
4174 2003. **42**(10R): p. 6248.
- 4175 149. Petit, L., J. Boter, H. Eenink, G. Droulers, M. Tagliaferri, R. Li, D. Franke, K.
4176 Singh, J. Clarke, and R. Schouten, *Spin lifetime and charge noise in hot*
4177 *silicon quantum dot qubits*. Physical review letters, 2018. **121**(7): p. 076801.
- 4178 150. Mazzocchi, V., P. Sennikov, A. Bulanov, M. Churbanov, B. Bertrand, L.
4179 Hutin, J. Barnes, M. Drozdov, J. Hartmann, and M. Sanquer, *99.992% 28Si*
4180 *CVD-grown epilayer on 300 mm substrates for large scale integration of*
4181 *silicon spin qubits*. Journal of Crystal Growth, 2019. **509**: p. 1-7.
- 4182 151. Koch, M., J.G. Keizer, P. Pakkiam, D. Keith, M.G. House, E. Peretz, and
4183 M.Y. Simmons, *Spin read-out in atomic qubits in an all-epitaxial three-*
4184 *dimensional transistor*. Nature nanotechnology, 2019. **14**(2): p. 137-140.
- 4185 152. Pillarisetty, R., N. Thomas, H. George, K. Singh, J. Roberts, L. Lampert, P.
4186 Amin, T. Watson, G. Zheng, and J. Torres. *Qubit device integration using*
4187 *advanced semiconductor manufacturing process technology*. in *2018 IEEE*
4188 *International Electron Devices Meeting (IEDM)*. 2018. IEEE.

- 4189 153. Kravchenko, S. and M. Sarachik, *Metal-insulator transition in two-*
4190 *dimensional electron systems*. Reports on Progress in Physics, 2003. **67**(1): p.
4191 1.
- 4192 154. Swartz, R., G. Chin, A. Voshchenkov, P. Ko, B. Wooley, S. Finegan, and R.
4193 Bosworth, *Digital NMOS test circuits fabricated in silicon MBE*. IEEE
4194 electron device letters, 1984. **5**(2): p. 29-31.
- 4195 155. Leadbeater, M., C. Foden, J. Burroughes, M. Pepper, T. Burke, L. Wang, M.
4196 Grimshaw, and D. Ritchie, *Magnetotransport in a nonplanar two-dimensional*
4197 *electron gas*. Physical Review B, 1995. **52**(12): p. R8629.
- 4198 156. Vorob'ev, A., K.-J. Friedland, H. Kostial, R. Hey, U. Jahn, E. Wiebicke, J.S.
4199 Yukecheva, and V.Y. Prinz, *Giant asymmetry of the longitudinal*
4200 *magnetoresistance in high-mobility two-dimensional electron gas on a*
4201 *cylindrical surface*. Physical Review B, 2007. **75**(20): p. 205309.
- 4202 157. Komiyama, S. and H. Hirai, *Theory of contacts in a two-dimensional electron*
4203 *gas at high magnetic fields*. Physical Review B, 1989. **40**(11): p. 7767.
- 4204 158. Van Degrift, C., K. Yoshihiro, E. Palm, J. Wakabayashi, and S. Kawaji, *Re-*
4205 *examination of quantum Hall plateaus*. IEEE transactions on instrumentation
4206 and measurement, 1993. **42**(2): p. 562-567.
- 4207 159. Lee, P.A. and T. Ramakrishnan, *Disordered electronic systems*. Reviews of
4208 Modern Physics, 1985. **57**(2): p. 287.
- 4209 160. Hagmann, J.A., X. Wang, P. Namboodiri, J. Wyrick, R. Murray, M. Stewart
4210 Jr, R.M. Silver, and C.A. Richter, *High resolution thickness measurements of*
4211 *ultrathin Si: P monolayers using weak localization*. Applied Physics Letters,
4212 2018. **112**(4): p. 043102.
- 4213 161. Hikami, S., A.I. Larkin, and Y. Nagaoka, *Spin-orbit interaction and*
4214 *magnetoresistance in the two dimensional random system*. Progress of
4215 Theoretical Physics, 1980. **63**(2): p. 707-710.
- 4216 162. Hagmann, J.A., *Magnetotransport investigation of bismuth chalcogenide*
4217 *topological insulators*. 2013: University of Notre Dame.
- 4218 163. Ando, T., A.B. Fowler, and F. Stern, *Electronic properties of two-dimensional*
4219 *systems*. Reviews of Modern Physics, 1982. **54**(2): p. 437.
- 4220 164. Sze, S.M., Y. Li, and K.K. Ng, *Physics of semiconductor devices*. 2021: John
4221 wiley & sons.
- 4222 165. Davies, R. and M. Pepper, *Electron-electron scattering in silicon inversion*
4223 *layers*. Journal of Physics C: Solid State Physics, 1983. **16**(12): p. L353.
- 4224 166. Padmanabhan, M., T. Gokmen, N. Bishop, and M. Shayegan, *Effective mass*
4225 *suppression in dilute, spin-polarized two-dimensional electron systems*.
4226 Physical review letters, 2008. **101**(2): p. 026402.
- 4227 167. Mi, X., T. Hazard, C. Payette, K. Wang, D. Zajac, J. Cady, and J.R. Petta,
4228 *Magnetotransport studies of mobility limiting mechanisms in undoped Si/SiGe*
4229 *heterostructures*. Physical Review B, 2015. **92**(3): p. 035304.
- 4230 168. Mani, R., W. Johnson, V. Umansky, V. Narayanamurti, and K. Ploog, *Phase*
4231 *study of oscillatory resistances in microwave-irradiated-and dark-*
4232 *GaAs/AlGaAs devices: Indications of an unfamiliar class of the integral*
4233 *quantum Hall effect*. Physical Review B, 2009. **79**(20): p. 205320.

- 4234 169. Coleridge, P., *Inter-subband scattering in a 2D electron gas*. Semiconductor
4235 science and technology, 1990. **5**(9): p. 961.
- 4236 170. MacLeod, S., K. Chan, T. Martin, A. Hamilton, A. See, A. Micolich, M.
4237 Aagesen, and P. Lindelof, *Role of background impurities in the single-particle*
4238 *relaxation lifetime of a two-dimensional electron gas*. Physical Review B,
4239 2009. **80**(3): p. 035310.
- 4240 171. Gold, A., *Scattering time and single-particle relaxation time in a disordered*
4241 *two-dimensional electron gas*. Physical Review B, 1988. **38**(15): p. 10798.
- 4242 172. Li, J. and T.P. Ma, *Scattering of silicon inversion layer electrons by*
4243 *metal/oxide interface roughness*. Journal of applied physics, 1987. **62**(10): p.
4244 4212-4215.
- 4245 173. Ramanayaka, A.N., K. Tang, J.A. Hagmann, H.-S. Kim, D.S. Simons, C.A.
4246 Richter, and J.M. Pomeroy, *Use of quantum effects as potential qualifying*
4247 *metrics for "quantum grade silicon"*. AIP Advances, 2019. **9**(12): p. 125153.
- 4248 174. Carter, D.J., O. Warschkow, N.A. Marks, and D.R. McKenzie, *Electronic*
4249 *structure models of phosphorus δ -doped silicon*. Physical Review B, 2009.
4250 **79**(3): p. 033204.
- 4251 175. Goh, K.E., L. Oberbeck, M. Simmons, and R. Clark, *Electrical activation of*
4252 *phosphorus in silicon*. 2003.
- 4253 176. Brocks, G., P. Kelly, and R. Car, *Aluminum on Si (100): Growth and structure*
4254 *of the first layer*. Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology B:
4255 Microelectronics and Nanometer Structures Processing, Measurement, and
4256 Phenomena, 1994. **12**(4): p. 2705-2708.
- 4257 177. Ide, T., T. Nishimori, and T. Ichinokawa, *Surface structures of Si (100)-Al*
4258 *phases*. Surface Science, 1989. **209**(3): p. 335-344.
- 4259 178. Murakami, K.-i., K. Nishikata, M. Yoshimura, and A. Kawazu, *Structural*
4260 *studies of Al/Si (100) by LEED*. Applied surface science, 1992. **60**: p. 146-
4261 151.
- 4262 179. Yeom, H., T. Abukawa, M. Nakamura, S. Suzuki, S. Sato, K. Sakamoto, T.
4263 Sakamoto, and S. Kono, *Initial stage growth of In and Al on a single-domain*
4264 *Si (001) 2×1 surface*. Surface science, 1995. **341**(3): p. 328-334.
- 4265 180. Lander, J. and J. Morrison, *Surface reactions of silicon with aluminum and*
4266 *with indium*. Surface Science, 1964. **2**: p. 553-565.
- 4267 181. Zhu, C., S. Misawa, S. Tsukahara, A. Kawazu, and S. Pang, *Adsorption and*
4268 *growth of Al on Si (100) in the initial stage*. Applied Physics A: Materials
4269 Science & Processing, 1999. **68**(2).
- 4270 182. Brocks, G., P. Kelly, and R. Car, *Adsorption of Al on Si (100): A surface*
4271 *polymerization reaction*. Physical review letters, 1993. **70**(18): p. 2786.
- 4272 183. Nogami, J., A. Baski, and C. Quate, *Aluminum on the Si (100) surface:*
4273 *Growth of the first monolayer*. Physical Review B, 1991. **44**(3): p. 1415.
- 4274 184. Northrup, J.E., M. Schabel, C. Karlsson, and R. Uhrberg, *Structure of low-*
4275 *coverage phases of Al, Ga, and In on Si (100)*. Physical Review B, 1991.
4276 **44**(24): p. 13799.
- 4277 185. Sakama, H., K.-i. Murakami, K. Nishikata, and A. Kawazu, *Structural*
4278 *determination of Si (100) 2×2 -Al by tensor LEED*. Physical Review B, 1993.
4279 **48**(8): p. 5278.

- 4280 186. Steele, B., L. Li, J. Stevens, and I. Tsong, *Structure of the Si (100)-(2 × 2) In*
4281 *surface*. Physical Review B, 1993. **47**(15): p. 9925.
- 4282 187. Kucera, M., F. Rozboril, P. Sobotik, and I. Ostadal, *Aluminium on the Si*
4283 *(100)-2 × 1—Growth, Morphology, and Different Modifications of Aluminium*
4284 *Dimers Studied by STM*.
- 4285 188. Appelbaum, J.A., G. Baraff, and D. Hamann, *The si (100) surface. iii. surface*
4286 *reconstruction*. Physical Review B, 1976. **14**(2): p. 588.
- 4287 189. Tromp, R., E. Van Loenen, J. Demuth, and N. Lang, *Tip electronic structure*
4288 *in scanning tunneling microscopy*. Physical Review B, 1988. **37**(15): p. 9042.
- 4289 190. Byun, J., M.R. Verardo, B. Sumengen, G.P. Lewis, B. Manjunath, and S.K.
4290 Fisher, *Automated tool for the detection of cell nuclei in digital microscopic*
4291 *images: application to retinal images*. Mol Vis, 2006. **12**(105-07): p. 949-60.
- 4292 191. Drey, L.L., M.C. Graber, and J. Bieschke, *Counting unstained, confluent cells*
4293 *by modified bright-field microscopy*. Biotechniques, 2013. **55**(1): p. 28-33.
- 4294 192. Keizer, J.G., S.R. McKibbin, and M.Y. Simmons, *The impact of dopant*
4295 *segregation on the maximum carrier density in Si: P multilayers*. ACS nano,
4296 2015. **9**(7): p. 7080-7084.
- 4297 193. Müller, E.W., J.A. Panitz, and S.B. McLane, *The atom-probe field ion*
4298 *microscope*. Review of Scientific Instruments, 1968. **39**(1): p. 83-86.
- 4299 194. Cerezo, A., P.H. Clifton, M.J. Galtrey, C.J. Humphreys, T.F. Kelly, D.J.
4300 Larson, S. Lozano-Perez, E.A. Marquis, R.A. Oliver, and G. Sha, *Atom probe*
4301 *tomography today*. Materials Today, 2007. **10**(12): p. 36-42.
- 4302 195. Barroo, C., A.J. Akey, and D.C. Bell, *Atom probe tomography for catalysis*
4303 *applications: a review*. Applied Sciences, 2019. **9**(13): p. 2721.
- 4304 196. Schofield, S., N. Curson, M. Simmons, F. Rueß, T. Hallam, L. Oberbeck, and
4305 R. Clark, *Atomically precise placement of single dopants in Si*. Physical
4306 review letters, 2003. **91**(13): p. 136104.
- 4307 197. Hallam, T., T. Reusch, L. Oberbeck, N. Curson, and M. Simmons, *Scanning*
4308 *tunneling microscope based fabrication of nano-and atomic scale dopant*
4309 *devices in silicon: The crucial step of hydrogen removal*. Journal of applied
4310 physics, 2007. **101**(3): p. 034305.
- 4311 198. Gossmann, H.-J. and F. Unterwald, *Dopant electrical activity and majority-*
4312 *carrier mobility in B-and Sb-δ-doped Si thin films*. Physical Review B, 1993.
4313 **47**(19): p. 12618.
- 4314 199. Murakami, M., *Critical Reviews in Solid State and Materials*. Science, 1998.
4315 **23**: p. 1.
- 4316 200. Tsui, D. and G. Kaminsky, *Observation of Higher Sub-band in n-Type (100)*
4317 *Si Inversion Layers*. Physical Review Letters, 1975. **35**(21): p. 1468.
- 4318 201. Cham, K. and R. Wheeler, *Temperature-dependent resistivities in silicon*
4319 *inversion layers at low temperatures*. Physical Review Letters, 1980. **44**(22):
4320 p. 1472.
- 4321 202. Zieve, R., D. Prober, and R. Wheeler, *Low-temperature electron-phonon*
4322 *interaction in Si MOSFETs*. Physical Review B, 1998. **57**(4): p. 2443.
- 4323 203. Hwang, E. and S.D. Sarma, *Electronic transport in two-dimensional Si: P δ-*
4324 *doped layers*. Physical Review B, 2013. **87**(12): p. 125411.

- 4325 204. Sommerfeld, A. and N.H. Frank, *The Statistical theory of thermoelectric,*
4326 *galvano-and thermomagnetic phenomena in metals.* Reviews of Modern
4327 Physics, 1931. **3**(1): p. 1.
- 4328 205. Kapitza, P., *The study of the specific resistance of bismuth crystals and its*
4329 *change in strong magnetic fields and some allied problems.* Proceedings of
4330 the Royal Society of London. Series A, Containing Papers of a Mathematical
4331 and Physical Character, 1928. **119**(782): p. 358-443.
- 4332 206. Novak, M., S. Sasaki, K. Segawa, and Y. Ando, *Large linear*
4333 *magnetoresistance in the Dirac semimetal TlBiSSe.* Physical Review B, 2015.
4334 **91**(4): p. 041203.
- 4335 207. Abrikosov, A., *Quantum linear magnetoresistance; solution of an old*
4336 *mystery.* Journal of Physics A: Mathematical and General, 2003. **36**(35): p.
4337 9119.
- 4338 208. Goh, K., L. Oberbeck, and M. Simmons, *Relevance of phosphorus*
4339 *incorporation and hydrogen removal for Si: P δ -doped layers fabricated using*
4340 *phosphine.* physica status solidi (a), 2005. **202**(6): p. 1002-1005.
- 4341 209. Reusch, T., N. Curson, S. Schofield, T. Hallam, and M. Simmons, *Phosphorus*
4342 *and hydrogen atoms on the (0 0 1) surface of silicon: A comparative scanning*
4343 *tunnelling microscopy study of surface species with a single dangling bond.*
4344 Surface science, 2006. **600**(2): p. 318-324.
- 4345 210. Warschkow, O., H.F. Wilson, N.A. Marks, S. Schofield, N. Curson, P. Smith,
4346 M. Radny, D. McKenzie, and M. Simmons, *Phosphine adsorption and*
4347 *dissociation on the Si (001) surface: An ab initio survey of structures.*
4348 Physical Review B, 2005. **72**(12): p. 125328.
- 4349 211. Bottoms, B. *The International Roadmap for Semiconductors 2007.* in *2007*
4350 *8th International Conference on Electronic Packaging Technology.* 2007.
4351 IEEE.
- 4352 212. Johnson, B.C., J.C. McCallum, and M.J. Aziz, *Solid-phase epitaxy,* in
4353 *Handbook of Crystal Growth.* 2015, Elsevier. p. 317-363.
- 4354 213. Arthur, J.R., *Molecular beam epitaxy.* Surface science, 2002. **500**(1-3): p.
4355 189-217.
- 4356 214. Mirabella, S., D. De Salvador, E. Bruno, E. Napolitani, E.F. Pecora, S.
4357 Boninelli, and F. Priolo, *Mechanism of boron diffusion in amorphous silicon.*
4358 Physical review letters, 2008. **100**(15): p. 155901.
- 4359 215. Krause, O., H. Ryssel, and P. Pichler, *Determination of aluminum diffusion*
4360 *parameters in silicon.* Journal of Applied Physics, 2002. **91**(9): p. 5645-5649.
- 4361 216. Weir, B., D. Eaglesham, L. Feldman, H. Luftman, and R. Headrick, *Electron*
4362 *microscopy of the ordered boron 2×1 structure buried in crystalline silicon.*
4363 Applied surface science, 1995. **84**(4): p. 413-418.
- 4364 217. Nishida, S., T. Shiimoto, A. Yamada, S. Karasawa, M. Konagai, and K.
4365 Takahashi, *Epitaxial growth of silicon by photochemical vapor deposition at a*
4366 *very low temperature of 200° C.* Applied physics letters, 1986. **49**(2): p. 79-
4367 81.
- 4368 218. Brillson, L., M. Slade, A. Katnani, M. Kelly, and G. Margaritondo, *Reduction*
4369 *of silicon-aluminum interdiffusion by improved semiconductor surface*
4370 *ordering.* Applied physics letters, 1984. **44**(1): p. 110-112.

- 4371 219. Yamada, M., K. Sawano, M. Uematsu, and K.M. Itoh, *Suppression of surface*
4372 *segregation of the phosphorous δ -doping layer by insertion of an ultra-thin*
4373 *silicon layer for ultra-shallow Ohmic contacts on n-type germanium*. Applied
4374 Physics Letters, 2015. **107**(13): p. 132101.
- 4375 220. Keizer, J.G., S. Koelling, P.M. Koenraad, and M.Y. Simmons, *Suppressing*
4376 *segregation in highly phosphorus doped silicon monolayers*. ACS nano, 2015.
4377 **9**(12): p. 12537-12541.
- 4378 221. Moon, C.-Y., W.-J. Lee, and K.-J. Chang, *Formation of dopant-pair defects*
4379 *and doping efficiency in B-and P-doped silicon nanowires*. Nano letters, 2008.
4380 **8**(10): p. 3086-3091.
- 4381 222. Marcenat, C., J. Kačmarčík, R. Piquerel, P. Achatz, G. Prudon, C. Dubois, B.
4382 Gautier, J. Dupuy, E. Bustarret, and L. Ortega, *Low-temperature transition to*
4383 *a superconducting phase in boron-doped silicon films grown on (001)-*
4384 *oriented silicon wafers*. Physical Review B, 2010. **81**(2): p. 020501.
- 4385 223. Balmer, R.S., I. Friel, S. Hepplestone, J. Isberg, M.J. Uren, M.L. Markham,
4386 N.L. Palmer, J. Pilkington, P. Huggett, and S. Majdi, *Transport behavior of*
4387 *holes in boron delta-doped diamond structures*. Journal of Applied Physics,
4388 2013. **113**(3): p. 033702.
- 4389 224. Chicot, G., T. Tran Thi, A. Fiori, F. Jomard, E. Gheeraert, E. Bustarret, and J.
4390 Pernot, *Hole transport in boron delta-doped diamond structures*. Applied
4391 Physics Letters, 2012. **101**(16): p. 162101.
- 4392 225. Sussmann, R.S., *CVD diamond for electronic devices and sensors*. Vol. 26.
4393 2009: John Wiley & Sons.
- 4394 226. Davies, J.H., *The physics of low-dimensional semiconductors: an*
4395 *introduction*. 1998: Cambridge university press.
- 4396 227. Schroder, D.K., *Semiconductor material and device characterization*. 2015:
4397 John Wiley & Sons.
- 4398 228. Aono, M., O. Maida, and T. Ito, *Hall data analysis of heavily boron-doped*
4399 *CVD diamond films using a model considering an impurity band well*
4400 *separated from valence bands*. Diamond and related materials, 2011. **20**(10):
4401 p. 1357-1362.
- 4402 229. Borst, T. and O. Weis, *Boron-Doped Homoepitaxial Diamond Layers:*
4403 *Fabrication, Characterization, and Electronic Applications*. physica status
4404 solidi (a), 1996. **154**(1): p. 423-444.
- 4405 230. Mott, N., *Metal-insulator transitions*. 2004: CRC Press.
- 4406 231. Bartl, G., P. Becker, B. Beckhoff, H. Bettin, E. Beyer, M. Borys, I. Busch, L.
4407 Cibik, G. D'Agostino, and E. Darlatt, *A new ^{28}Si single crystal: counting the*
4408 *atoms for the new kilogram definition*. Metrologia, 2017. **54**(5): p. 693.
- 4409 232. Artzi, Y., Y. Twig, and A. Blank, *Induction-detection electron spin resonance*
4410 *with spin sensitivity of a few tens of spins*. Applied Physics Letters, 2015.
4411 **106**(8): p. 084104.
- 4412 233. Bienfait, A., J. Pla, Y. Kubo, M. Stern, X. Zhou, C. Lo, C. Weis, T. Schenkel,
4413 M. Thewalt, and D. Vion, *Reaching the quantum limit of sensitivity in electron*
4414 *spin resonance*. Nature nanotechnology, 2016. **11**(3): p. 253.

4415 234. Mani, R.G., J. Hankinson, C. Berger, and W.A. De Heer, *Observation of*
4416 *resistively detected hole spin resonance and zero-field pseudo-spin splitting in*
4417 *epitaxial graphene*. Nature communications, 2012. **3**(1): p. 1-6.
4418